# The SMALL BUSINESS ECONOMY

A REPORT TO THE PRESIDENT



# The SMALL BUSINESS ECONOMY

### A REPORT TO THE PRESIDENT

United States Government Printing Office

Washington: 2004

For sale by the Superintendent of Documents Mail Stop: SSOP U.S. Government Printing Office Washington, D.C. 20402

#### Dear Mr. President:

The Office of Advocacy of the U.S. Small Business Administration is pleased to present this first edition of *The Small Business Economy: A Report to the President*. In 1976, the U.S. Congress passed Public Law 94-305, which created the Office of Advocacy and named as the first of its research functions the responsibility to

1) examine the role of small business in the American economy and the contribution which small business can make in improving competition, encouraging economic and social mobility for all citizens, restraining inflation, spurring production, expanding employment opportunities, increasing productivity, promoting exports, stimulating innovation and entrepreneurship, and providing an avenue through which new and untested products and services can be brought to the marketplace.

A subsequent law, which required the preparation of an annual presidential report on the state of small business, dovetailed well with the Office of Advocacy's research role, and Advocacy prepared *The State of Small Business: A Report of the President* for the President's signature each year from 1982 to 2000, until the expiration of the congressional mandate.

This report is the first of a new series of annual reports on small business data that will be prepared and published by the Office of Advocacy as part of its ongoing responsibility to research the role of small business in the U.S. economy. The data presented here are for the year 2000, a period in which small businesses faced a growing number of economic and regulatory challenges. The next edition will cover data years 2001–2002.

The contributions of America's small businesses to the American economy cannot be overemphasized. More than 25 million business tax returns were filed in 2000; nearly all of these represent small businesses with fewer than 500 employees. More than half of the gross domestic product and 75 percent of America's net new jobs come from small businesses. Entrepreneurial small firms play an integral role in our economy by experimenting and innovating in ways that lead to new technologies and increased productivity.

As part of its mandate, the Office of Advocacy works to ease the regulatory burdens on small businesses so that more of their efforts and resources can be dedicated to productive outcomes. The Regulatory Flexibility Act, as strengthened by the Small Business Regulatory Enforcement Fairness Act and your Executive Order 13272, represents an added safeguard for small businesses, ensuring that their voices are heard during the often arduous Federal rulemaking process.

Our nation is blessed with great ingenuity and pride, and that spirit runs especially deep in the hearts of small business owners. We encourage all efforts to create new opportunities and a healthy working environment for these entrepreneurial champions who fuel our economy and live by example the true meaning of the American Dream.

Thomas M. Sullivan
Chief Counsel for Advocacy

Chad Moutray

Chief Economist

# Acknowledgments

The Small Business Economy: A Report to the President was prepared by the U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy. The Chief Counsel for Advocacy is Thomas M. Sullivan; the Chief Economist is Chad Moutray. The project was managed by Kathryn J. Tobias, senior editor. Significant editorial contributions were made by Rebecca Krafft and Robert Kleinsteuber. Gregory Somers provided staff support. Specific sections were written or prepared by the following staff:

**Chapter 1** Richard Boden, Ying Lowrey, and Joseph Sobota

**Chapter 2** Charles Ou and Victoria Williams

**Chapter 3** Major Clark and Kathryn Tobias

**Appendix** Brian Headd

The Office of Advocacy appreciates the interest of all who reviewed the report. Thanks are also extended to the U.S. Government Printing Office for their assistance.

The Small Business Economy
Acknowledgments iii

# Contents

| EXECUTIVE | SUMMARY   | -  |
|-----------|---|----|
| CHAPTER 1 | The State of Small Business                       | 7  |
|           | The Economy                                       |    |
|           | Characteristics of U.S. Businesses                | 11 |
|           | Number of Businesses                              | 13 |
|           | Business Income                                   | 13 |
|           | Business Formation, Dissolution, and Bankruptcies | 13 |
|           | Small Business Employment                         | 12 |
|           | Women-Owned Businesses                            | 16 |
|           | Minority-Owned Businesses                         | 20 |
|           | Businesses Owned by Veterans                      | 21 |
| CHAPTER 2 | Financing Small Business in 2000                  | 25 |
|           | Economic and Credit Conditions in 2000            | 25 |
|           | Interest Rate Movements                           | 20 |
|           | Uses of Funds by Major Sectors                    | 26 |
|           | Patterns of Small Business Financing              | 30 |
|           | Small Business Borrowing                          | 33 |
|           | Lending to Small Businesses by Commercial Banks   | 34 |
|           | Effects of Bank Mergers on Small Business Lending | 35 |
|           | Lending by Finance Companies                      | 43 |
|           | Borrowing in the Public Issue Markets             | 43 |
|           | Venture Capital Funds                             | 40 |

iv The Small Business Economy

| CHAPTER 3 | Procurement   | 53  |
|-----------|---|-----|
|           | Size of Federal Contract Actions                      | 55  |
|           | Sources of Small Business Awards by Agency/Department | 58  |
|           | Small Business Share of Purchasing Agency Awards      | 62  |
|           | Product/Service Categories                            | 62  |
|           | Small Business Innovation Research                    | 64  |
|           | Procurement from Minority- and Women-Owned Businesses | 66  |
|           | Changes in the Procurement Markets                    | 74  |
|           | Studies of Contract Bundling                          | 76  |
| APPENDIX  | Supplementary Tables                                  | 79  |
| INDEX     |   | 139 |

# Executive Summary

The year 2000 witnessed strong growth in inflation-adjusted aggregate output, corporate profits, and employment. Between 1999 and 2000, real gross domestic product rose by 5 percent, corporate profits rose by 10.5 percent, and the U.S. economy added some 2.4 million new jobs as the unemployment rate fell to just 4.0 percent. The federal budget posted its third consecutive annual surplus in 2000, rising by nearly 90 percent between 1999 and 2000 alone.

The year also showed some signs of increases in the average price level, as indicated by a 3.4 percent increase in the consumer price index (CPI). This, among other signs of upward pressure on input and output prices, prompted measures by the Federal Reserve Bank to try to slow the economy to a sustainable growth rate. Indeed, the prime rate rose by more than 1 percentage point to approximately 9.23 percent in 2000. Reacting in part to this Fed tightening, the stock market posted net losses for the year. Losses in the tech-laden NASDAQ were exacerbated by disappointing earnings results. Of special relevance to generally labor-intensive small businesses, the total compensation cost index rose by 4.4 percent between 1999 and 2000, exceeding the inflation rate.

#### Growth in the Number of Businesses

The number of businesses continued to increase in 2000, and bankruptcies declined for the third consecutive year. Small firms employed about 51 percent of the private sector economy and accounted for 75 percent of net new jobs, according to the most recent available data.

## Research on Businesses Owned by Women, Minorities, and Veterans

Small businesses are an important means by which women, minorities, and veterans enter the American economic mainstream. According to data in the Census Bureau's Survey of Women-Owned Business Enterprises (SWOBE), the number of women-owned firms totaled 5.4 million in 1997, with 7.1 million

vi The Small Business Economy Executive Summary 1

employees and \$818.7 billion in receipts. Women-owned firms made up 26 percent of the nation's 20.8 million nonfarm businesses and 4.4 percent of the \$18.6 trillion in receipts of all businesses in 1997.

The Census Bureau's 1997 Survey of Minority-Owned Business Enterprises (SMOBE) suggested large increases from 1992 to 1997 in minority-owned businesses; most of which are small. The data for the first time included C corporations, making the totals more comprehensive than those collected in the last previous economic census in 1992. Excluding C corporations, the number of American Indian- and Alaska Native-owned businesses increased the most, by an estimated 84 percent, and their receipts grew by 179 percent. The number of businesses owned by Asians and Pacific Islanders rose 30 percent, and their total receipts climbed by 68 percent. Hispanic- and Black-owned businesses increased their numbers by 30 percent and 26 percent and their receipts by 49 percent and 33 percent, respectively. In comparison, the total number of U.S. firms other than C corporations was up 7 percent, and their total receipts were up 40 percent. In 1997, there were 1,199,896 businesses owned by Hispanics, 912,960 owned by Asians and Pacific Islanders, 823,499 owned by Blacks, and 197,300 owned by American Indians and Alaska Natives. Their shares of the 20.8 million U.S. firms were 5.76 percent, 4.38 percent, 3.95 percent, and 0.95 percent, respectively.

An estimated 1.6 million of the 11.6 million individuals with some selfemployment earnings in 1999, or 13.9 percent, were veterans. The Veterans Entrepreneurship and Small Business Development Act of 1999 requires the collection and reporting of additional data on businesses owned by veterans. New research is under way to address the new requirements.

## Small Business Employment

The formation and dissolution of businesses results in job turnover and allows the economy to evolve. But employment changes associated with business openings and closings can often cancel each other out, giving the impression of a static business environment. In the recent past, employment gains from firm startups and expansions have overwhelmed job losses from firm closings and contractions, so the effect on employment has been a net increase.

Small firms employed about 51 percent of the private sector economy in 1998, a slight decline from 55 percent in 1990. This share changed less than 1 percent in any one year over the 1990–1998 period.

Small firms are responsible for about 75 percent of the net new jobs. Total private employment in the United States grew by 2.2 percent between 1999 and 2000. Once again, the services industry division accounted for the greatest absolute growth in employment, while the manufacturing industry division actually saw a loss of 83,000 jobs between 1999 and 2000.

#### Business Income

Corporate profits rose by a lofty 10.5 percent, from \$856 billion in 1999 to \$946 billion in 2000. Nonfarm proprietors' income, sometimes used as a proxy for very small business' profits, rose from \$638 billion in 1999 to \$688 billion in 2000, an increase of 7.8 percent.

# Financing of Small Businesses

Small businesses use a variety of financing sources, from internal resources such as their own savings and retained earnings, to external sources, such as informal loans from associates, loans from banks and other financial intermediaries, and financial instruments in the public markets.

With the U.S. economy slowing significantly in the second half of 2000, a pause in borrowing by small businesses resulted in little growth in borrowing over the course of the year. Borrowing by small firms in the debt market stayed at a rather high level, but increased little over the previous four years.

Bank consolidations continued to affect the relative importance of banks of various sizes in small business lending. While many of the multi-billion-dollar banks that emerge from these consolidations continue to be active small business lenders, the increasing concentration of assets in larger financial institutions with much lower ratios of small business loans to total business loans deserves continuing scrutiny.

2 The Small Business Economy Executive Summary 3

Borrowing in the equity markets continued to increase significantly in 2000. While small company initial public offerings (IPOs) declined considerably, IPOs by venture-backed industrial firms remained very active. Most significantly, venture capital financing grew by more than 50 percent in 2000 over the record 1999 level. Venture capital disbursements reached \$100 billion.

#### Procurement from Small Firms

The federal government spends more than \$200 billion a year on the procurement of goods and services. Small firms annually receive more than 20 percent of all prime contract dollars and another 10–14 percent of the federal procurement pie in subcontracts. Large firms receive more than 60 percent of all federal procurement dollars.

In FY 2000, small businesses won \$76.3 billion in federal contract awards, including \$45.3 billion in direct contract awards from the federal government and an additional \$31.3 billion in subcontracts from prime contractors working directly for the federal government. The \$76.3 billion small business total represented 34.5 percent of the \$221.2 billion in contract actions awarded by the federal government in FY 2000, a decrease from the previous year's 35.6 percent small business share. (The \$31.3 billion in subcontracts represented about 39 percent of dollars subcontracted under Federal prime contracts.)

The percentage of prime contracts awarded in FY 2000 to small socially and economically disadvantaged and women-owned businesses remained at levels consistent with FY 1999. In FY 1999, minority-owned firms were awarded \$12.1 billion in prime contracts or 6.0 percent of total federal contract dollars; the dollar amount increased to \$13 billion in FY 2000 and the share decreased slightly—to 5.9 percent. Women-owned firms were awarded \$4.5 billion in prime contracts or 2.25 percent of federal buys in FY 1999; total dollars to women-owned businesses increased to \$4.9 billion, but the women-owned share decreased to 2.20 percent in FY 2000.

Federal contract markets continue to change at an unparalleled pace. Two laws, the Federal Acquisition Streamlining Act (FASA), enacted in 1994, and the Federal Acquisition Reform Act (FARA) or the Clinger-Cohen Act, enacted

in 1996, continue to have an unprecedented impact on the federal procurement process. Additional reforms were enacted in December 1997 in the HUBZone and contract bundling legislation.

The Small Business Administration's Office of Advocacy has been analyzing the use of such acquisition tools as credit card purchases, federal supply schedules, and contract bundling to determine their impact on small business purchases. For example, data show that agencies increased their credit card purchases from about \$5 billion in FY 1997 to nearly \$13 billion in FY 2000. Over the same period, the number of contract actions doubled from 11 million to nearly 22 million. Preliminary data show that the small business shares of credit card purchases have historically been the beneficiary of small purchase orders, but preliminary reports suggest that their share of federal purchases by credit card may be lower.

#### Conclusion

Small businesses continue to be an important part of the American economy, contributing new jobs, innovations, and opportunities for minorities, women, and immigrants to enter the economic mainstream. Small firms fared reasonably well in the economy of 2000, continuing to create new businesses and new jobs at high rates. Financing was available for most small business needs, although the end-of-year slowing encouraged caution in many business sectors. The small business share of federal procurement dollars, although down slightly from FY 1999 percentages, still reflected growth in dollar terms.

4 The Small Business Economy 5

# The STATE of SMALL BUSINESS

## Synopsis

The year 2000 witnessed strong year-over-year growth in inflation-adjusted aggregate output, corporate profits, and employment. Between 1999 and 2000, real GDP rose by 5 percent, corporate profits rose by 10.5 percent, and the U.S. economy added some 2.4 million new jobs as the unemployment rate fell to just 4.0 percent. The federal budget posted its third consecutive annual surplus in 2000, rising by nearly 90 percent between 1999 and 2000 alone.

The year also showed some signs of increases in the average price level, as indicated by a 3.4 percent increase in the consumer price index (CPI). This, among other signs of upward pressure on input and output prices, prompted some measures by the Federal Reserve Bank (Fed) to try to slow the economy to a sustainable growth rate. Indeed, the prime rate rose by more than 1 percentage point to approximately 9.23 percent in 2000. Reacting in part to this Fed tightening, the stock market posted net losses for the year. Losses in the tech-laden NASDAQ were exacerbated by disappointing earnings results. Of special relevance to generally labor-intensive small businesses, the total compensation cost index rose by 4.4 percent between 1999 and 2000, exceeding the inflation rate.

The number of businesses continued to increase in 2000, and bankruptcies declined for the third consecutive year. Small firms employed about 51 percent of the private sector economy and accounted for 75 percent of net new jobs, according to the most recent available data. Newly available Census data showed that women- and minority-owned firms continued to increase at rates exceeding the average rate of increase in U.S. firms. A new law, the Veterans Entrepreneurship and Small Business Development Act of 1999, will require the collection and reporting of additional data on businesses owned by veterans. New research is under way to address these requirements.

### The Economy

Economic growth remained strong entering the 21st century. Between 1999 and 2000, real (1996 dollars) gross domestic product (GDP) rose to \$9.3 trillion, a remarkable 5 percent increase (Table 1.1). The year 2000 marked the ninth consecutive year of growth in the value of inflation-adjusted output. The 1999–2000 growth was accompanied by an increase in the inflation rate (as measured by the consumer price index) to 3.4 percent, up from just 2.2 percent over the 1998–1999 period.

Labor markets remained tight, with the unemployment rate continuing a steady decline to just 4.0 percent (compared with 4.2 percent in the prior year). Of special relevance to small businesses, which tend to be more labor-intensive than their large business counterparts, the index of total compensation costs increased by 4.4 percent—more than the rate of increase in average prices. Indeed, the scarcity of labor resources persisted in 2000, ranging from high-skilled labor in the "new economy" information technology (IT) industries to lower-skilled labor in the retail trade and service industries, including restaurants and lodging places.

Amid this strong economic growth, the federal budget surplus nearly doubled between 1999 and 2000, rising to \$236.4 billion. In fact, 2000 marked the third consecutive year of budget surpluses. The Federal Reserve Board's more restrictive monetary policy, presumably precipitated by the perception of an unsustainably high rate of economic growth, ultimately manifested itself in an increase in the prime rate—the rate at which commercial banks make loans to their best customers—from 8.0 percent in 1999 to 9.23 percent in 2000. The average yield on 10-year U.S. Treasury notes rose more modestly, from 5.65 percent in 1999 to 6.03 percent in 2000.

One of the biggest business stories of 2000 was the bursting of the "bubble" in the valuations of technology stocks—such as shares of internet-related companies, including e-commerce companies and hardware manufacturers (for example, semiconductor and telecom hardware manufacturers). The NASDAQ index, an index whose value is driven by the prices of shares of high-technology companies, reached an all-time high in September 2000, but posted its worst-ever annual loss of 39.3 percent. The slide in both the

Table 1.1 Macroeconomic Indicators, 1991-2000

|  | 1991    | 1998    | 1999    | 2000    | Percent<br>Change<br>1999–2000 |
|--|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------------------------------|
| Gross domestic product (GDP) billions of dollars) <sup>1</sup> |         |         | 1777    |         |                                |
| Current dollars  | 5,986.2 | 8,759.9 | 9,299.2 | 9,963.1 | 7.1                            |
| Constant dollars (billions of 1996 dollars)                    | 6,676.4 | 8,515.7 | 8,875.8 | 9,318.5 | 5.0                            |
| Personal consumption expenditures                              | 4,466.6 | 5,850.9 | 6,268.7 | 6,757.3 | 7.8                            |
| Sales (billions of dollars) <sup>2</sup>                       |         |         |         |         |                                |
| Manufacturing  | 239.8   | 325.0   | 336.9   | 356.7   | 5.9                            |
| Wholesale trade  | 148.3   | 198.3   | 211.6   | 229.6   | 8.5                            |
| Retail trade   | 154.7   | 219.5   | 238.6   | 256.9   | 7.7                            |
| ncome (billions of dollars)                                    |         |         |         |         |                                |
| Compensation of employees <sup>2</sup>                         | 3,454.9 | 4,984.2 | 5,299.8 | 5,638.2 | 6.4                            |
| Nonfarm proprietors' income                                    | 357.8   | 595.2   | 638.2   | 687.8   | 7.8                            |
| Farm proprietors' income                                       | 26.4    | 25.4    | 25.3    | 22.6    | -10.7                          |
| Corporate profits <sup>3</sup>                                 | 431.2   | 815.0   | 856.0   | 946.2   | 10.5                           |
| Output and productivity business sector indexes, 1992=100)     |         |         |         |         |                                |
| Output   | 96.5    | 128.6   | 134.8   | 142.4   | 5.6                            |
| Hours of all persons worked                                    | 100.2   | 116.1   | 118.4   | 120.0   | 1.4                            |
| Productivity (output per hour)                                 | 96.3    | 110.8   | 113.8   | 118.6   | 4.2                            |
| Employment and compensation                                    |         |         |         |         |                                |
| Nonfarm private employment (millions) <sup>2</sup>             | 89.8    | 106.0   | 108.7   | 111.1   | 2.2                            |
| Unemployment rate (percent)                                    | 6.8     | 4.5     | 4.2     | 4.0     | -4.8                           |
| Total compensation cost index (Dec.) (June 1989=100)           | 111.7   | 139.8   | 144.6   | 150.9   | 4.4                            |
| Wage and salary index (Dec) (June 1989=100)                    | 110.0   | 137.4   | 142.2   | 147.7   | 3.9                            |
| Employee benefits cost index (Dec.) (June 1989=100)            | 116.2   | 145.2   | 150.2   | 158.6   | 5.6                            |

(continued, next page)

Table 1.1 (continued)

|  | 1991    | 1998    | 1999    | 2000    | Percent<br>Change<br>1999–2000 |
|--|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------------------------------|
| Parala la constituta de | 1331    | 1330    | 1999    | 2000    | 1999-2000                      |
| Bank loans, interest rates, and yields   |         |         |         |         |                                |
| Bank commercial & industrial loans (billions of dollars)   | 623.2   | 949.5   | 1,003.0 | 1,094.3 | 9.1                            |
| Prime rate (percent)   | 8.46    | 8.35    | 8.00    | 9.23    | 15.4                           |
| U.S. Treasury 10-year bond yields (percent)  | 7.86    | 5.26    | 5.65    | 6.03    | 6.7                            |
| Investments by nonfarm nonfinancial corporate business   |         |         |         |         |                                |
| Capital expenditures   | 444.1   | 847.1   | 907.0   | 1,021.1 | 12.6                           |
| Increase in financial assets   | 82.3    | 347.1   | 691.4   | 513.5   | -25.7                          |
| Federal budget (fiscal year)   |         |         |         |         |                                |
| Receipts   | 1,055.0 | 1,721.8 | 1,827.5 | 2,025.2 | 10.8                           |
| Outlays  | 1,324.4 | 1,652.6 | 1,702.9 | 1,788.8 | 5.1                            |
| Surplus or deficit   | -269.4  | 69.2    | 124.6   | 236.4   | 89.7                           |
| Price indices (inflation measures)   |         |         |         |         |                                |
| Consumer price index (urban)<br>(1982–84 = 100)  | 136.2   | 163.0   | 166.6   | 172.2   | 3.4                            |
| Producer price index (finished goods)<br>(1982 = 100)  | 121.7   | 130.7   | 133.0   | 138.0   | 3.8                            |
| GDP implicit price deflator (1996 = 100)   | 98.1    | 103.2   | 104.8   | 106.9   | 2.1                            |

<sup>1</sup> Small Business Share of Private, Nonfarm Gross Domestic Product by Joel Popkin and Company (Office of Advocacy funded study) found small businesses (fewer than 500 employees) created 51 percent of the total nonfarm private output in 1992.

Dow Jones Industrial Average (an index of the prices of shares of companies that trade mostly on the New York Stock Exchange) and the NASDAQ during 2000 meant a tough market for initial public offerings (IPOs), with some IPOs being withdrawn only to be priced lower at a later date, and others being withdrawn altogether. Initial public offerings can be an important source of equity capital for small businesses. The implications for the valuation of small business IPOs going forward remain to be seen.

#### Characteristics of U.S. Businesses

#### Number of Businesses

The number of businesses with paid employees increased from an estimated 5.7 million in 1999 to an estimated 5.8 million in 2000 (Table 1.2). Small businesses—businesses with fewer than 500 employees—comprise virtually all of employer businesses and account for about half of their total employment.<sup>1</sup>

A broader measure of U.S. businesses is the number of business income tax returns filed. In 2000, 25.4 million such returns were filed, up from 24.8 million in 1999. It should be noted, however, that most of these returns are filed by sole proprietorships that have no paid employees.

#### **Business Income**

Corporate profits rose by a lofty 10.5 percent, from \$856 billion in 1999 to \$946 billion in 2000. Nonfarm proprietors' income, sometimes used as a proxy for very small business' profits, rose from \$638 billion in 1999 to \$688 billion in 2000, an increase of 7.8 percent.

# Business Formation, Dissolution, and Bankruptcies

Net changes in the number of businesses do not reveal underlying business turnover. Business turnover—formation and dissolution—is a natural and

Statistics of U.S. Businesses, Bureau of the Census, showed that in 1997, small firms (fewer than 500 employees) accounted for 24.8 percent of manufacturing sales, 52.6 percent of retail sales, 46.8 percent of wholesale sales, 46.5 percent of annual payroll, and 51.8 percent of total nonfarm private employment.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> With inventory valuation adjustment and capital consumption adjustments.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from the Council of Economic Advisers, *Economic Indicators*, May 2000 and May 2001.

<sup>1</sup> For research purposes and for the purpose of this report, a small business is generally defined as having fewer than 500 employees, unless specified otherwise. For various purposes, such as government contracting or small business lending, small businesses may be defined differently depending on the industry. See www.sba.gov/size for more information.

Table 1.2 Number of Businesses, 1989-1999 (millions)

| Year | Employer Firms | Self-Employment | Nonfarm Business<br>Tax Returns |
|------|----------------|-----------------|---------------------------------|
| 2000 | <b>e</b> 5.81  | 9.91            | 25.39                           |
| 1999 | <b>e</b> 5.69  | 10.09           | 24.81                           |
| 1998 | 5.58           | 10.30           | 24.29                           |
| 1997 | 5.54           | 10.51           | 23.86                           |
| 1996 | 5.48           | 10.49           | 23.12                           |
| 1995 | 5.37           | 10.48           | 22.56                           |
| 1994 | 5.28           | 10.65           | 22.19                           |
| 1993 | 5.19           | 10.28           | 20.87                           |
| 1992 | 5.01           | 9.96            | 20.48                           |
| 1991 | 5.05           | 10.27           | 20.50                           |
| 1990 | 5.07           | 10.01           | 20.22                           |
| 1989 | 5.02           | 10.01           | 19.56                           |

#### e estimated.

Sources: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided on employer firms by the U.S. Census Bureau, self-employment by the Bureau of Labor Statistics, and business tax returns by the Internal Revenue Service.

healthy aspect of a capitalist economy, reallocating capital more efficiently. In 2000 there were an estimated 612,400 new employer firms and 550,000 closures of employer businesses compared with 587,000 and 530,500, respectively, in 1999 (Table 1.3 and Chart 1.1). The number of business bankruptcies fell for the third consecutive year in 2000, declining by 6.4 percent from 37,639 in 1999 to 35,219 in 2000.

#### **Small Business Employment**

#### Changes by Firm Size

Employment changes by firm size can be viewed from both static and dynamic perspectives. Small business' static share of employment shows the importance of small businesses at different points in time. Small business dynamic growth

Table 1.3 Business Turnover 1989–1999 (thousands)

| Year | New Employer Firms | Employer<br>Terminations | Net Change (Percent) | Bankruptcies |
|------|--------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|--------------|
| 2000 | <b>e</b> 612.4     | <b>e</b> 550.0           | 11.3                 | 35.2         |
| 1999 | <b>e</b> 587.1     | <b>e</b> 530.5           | 10.7                 | 37.6         |
| 1998 | 590.0              | 537.9                    | 9.7                  | 44.2         |
| 1997 | 590.6              | 530.0                    | 11.4                 | 53.8         |
| 1996 | 597.8              | 512.4                    | 16.7                 | 53.2         |
| 1995 | 594.4              | 497.2                    | 19.5                 | 50.5         |
| 1994 | 570.6              | 503.6                    | 13.3                 | 50.8         |
| 1993 | 564.5              | 492.7                    | 14.6                 | 62.4         |
| 1992 | 544.6              | 521.6                    | 4.4                  | 69.8         |
| 1991 | 541.1              | 546.5                    | -1.0                 | 70.6         |
| 1990 | 584.9              | 531.4                    | 10.1                 | 63.9         |
| 1989 | NA                 | NA                       |                      | 62.4         |

#### e estimated.

NA=Not available.

Sources: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided by the U.S. Census Bureau, Administrative Office of the U.S. Courts, and Advocacy estimates using Census and Department of Labor data.

Chart 1.1 New Firms with Employees and Firm Terminations, 1990–2000



Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, based upon U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census data.

<sup>2</sup> Note that a closure of a business does not necessarily represent a business failure.

is measured by using the beginning year employment size of firms to classify firm size, and tracking changes in establishments and establishment employment in subsequent periods.<sup>3</sup>

Tracking firms through entry, exit, expansions, and contractions shows that small firms accounted for about 75 percent of the net new jobs during the early and mid-1990s (Table A.9 in the Appendix).

The formation and dissolution of businesses results in job turnover and allows the economy to evolve, but employment changes associated with business births and deaths can often cancel each other out, giving the impression of a static business environment. However, the 1990s period was very positive, with employment from firm expansions overwhelming firm contractions, and firm births overwhelming firm deaths.

Small firms employed about 51 percent of the private sector economy in 1998, a slight decline from 55 percent in 1990. This share changed less than 1 percent in any one year over the 1990–1998 period.

#### Changes by Industry

Total private employment in the United States grew by 2.2 percent between 1999 and 2000 (Table 1.4). Once again, the services industry division accounted for the greatest absolute growth in employment, while the manufacturing industry division actually saw a loss of 83,000 jobs between 1999 and 2000.

Job-creating industries can be identified in terms of the number of jobs created or the percentage increase in jobs (Table 1.5). Industries are categorized by their three-digit standard industrial classification (SIC) codes. Oil and gas field services, buoyed by high prices for crude oil, posted the highest 1997–1999 employment growth rate of the three-digit industries. In terms of absolute employment growth, personnel supply services experienced the greatest net change in employment between 1997 and 1999, adding 271,200 jobs. The growth in this industry is most likely an artifact of the exceptionally tight labor market during this period.

Table 1.4 Nonfarm Private Employment by Industry Division, 1999–2000

| Industry  | 1999      | 2000      | 1999–2000 |
|---|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| Total private                                       | 108,709.0 | 111,080.0 | 2.2       |
| Agricultural services                               | 766.0     | 801.4     | 4.6       |
| Mining  | 539.0     | 543.0     | 0.7       |
| Construction  | 6,415.0   | 6,698.0   | 4.4       |
| Manufacturing                                       | 18,552.0  | 18,469.0  | -0.4      |
| Transportation, communications and public utilities | 6,834.0   | 7,019.0   | 2.7       |
| Wholesale trade                                     | 6,911.0   | 7,024.0   | 1.6       |
| Retail trade  | 22,848.0  | 23,307.0  | 2.0       |
| Finance, insurance, and real estate                 | 7,555.0   | 7,560.0   | 0.1       |
| Services  | 38,289.0  | 39,658.6  | 3.6       |

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided by the U.S. Department of Labor, Bureau of Labor Statistics.

Table 1.5 Employment Growth: Fastest Growing Industries and those Generating the Most New Jobs, 1997–1999 (thousands)

| SIC<br>Code |  | Anr<br>Emplo |            | Absolute | Percent | Percent<br>Small |
|-------------|--|--------------|------------|----------|---------|------------------|
| (1987)      | Industry                               | 1997         | 1999       | Change   | Change  | 1997             |
| Fastest     | Growing Industries in Employme         | nt, Ranked   | by Percen  | t Change |         |                  |
| 138         | Oil and gas field services             | 161.9        | 181.8      | 19.9     | 12.3    | 47.9             |
| 737         | Computer and data processing services  | 1,875.4      | 2,094.9    | 219.5    | 11.7    | 51.1             |
| 533         | Variety stores                         | 141.4        | 156.7      | 15.3     | 10.8    | 20.8             |
| 422         | Public warehousing and storage         | 187.5        | 206.3      | 18.8     | 10.0    | 68.3             |
| 628         | Security and commodity services        | 157.0        | 171.3      | 14.3     | 9.1     | 48.2             |
| Industr     | ies Generating the Most Jobs, Rar      | nked by Ab   | solute Cha | ange     |         |                  |
| 736         | Personnel supply services              | 3,615.8      | 3,887.0    | 271.2    | 7.5     | 30.3             |
| 737         | Computer and data processing services  | 1,875.4      | 2,094.9    | 219.5    | 11.7    | 51.1             |
| 173         | Electrical work                        | 803.2        | 866.1      | 62.9     | 7.8     | 90.5             |
| 871         | Engineering and architectural services | 956.6        | 1,017.2    | 60.6     | 6.3     | 68.5             |
| 874         | Management and public relations        | 1,031.1      | 1,089.7    | 58.6     | 5.7     | 59.6             |

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from employment data provided by the U.S. Department of Labor, Bureau of Labor Statistics and employment firm size data provided by the U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census.

<sup>3</sup> Static and dynamic data differ in their end-year classification of the employment size of firms. With static data, firms are reclassified in each time period, while with dynamic data, firm sizes are not reclassified by their ending year employment size, so that employment growth can be captured. That is, with dynamic data, firms stay in their firm size regardless of whether they changed firm size classes. Static and dynamic firm size data are available from the Office of Advocacy's web site at http://www.sba.gov/advo/stats/data.html.

#### Women-Owned Businesses

According to the latest available data in the Census Bureau's Survey of Women-Owned Business Enterprises (SWOBE), the number of womenowned firms totaled 5.4 million in 1997, with 7.1 million employees and \$818.7 billion in receipts (Table 1.6). Women-owned firms made up 26 percent of the nation's 20.8 million nonfarm businesses and 4.4 percent of the \$18.6 trillion in receipts of all businesses in 1997.

Nearly all of the firms covered in the SWOBE were small businesses. Just 847,000 of the 5.4 million were employer firms, and they employed 7.1 million workers. Approximately 84 percent of the women-owned firms had no paid employees. Receipts for women-owned businesses were typically small: nearly 69 percent of the firms had receipts of less than \$25,000 in 1997.

The definitions in the 1997 data differ in important respects from those used in 1992, the last year women-owned businesses were surveyed. One key difference is that the 1997 data cover nonfarm businesses that were 51 percent or more owned by women, while the 1992 survey covered firms in which women owned 50 percent or more of the business. In 1997, women and men jointly owned 3.6 million businesses, with 8.3 million employees and \$943.9 billion in receipts. None of these are included in the 1997 count of women-owned businesses, but 2 million of them would have been included under the 1992 definition and methodology.

An initial review of 1992-1997 growth based on comparable definitions shows that the number of women-owned firms increased by 16 percent, compared with an increase of 6 percent in the number of firms overall (or less than 2 percent in firms owned by men). Their revenues increased by 33.0 percent, compared with 24.0 percent for all firms, and employment rose by 28.0 percent, compared with 8.0 percent for all businesses. The number of women-owned firms with employees grew more than three times as fast (37 percent) as the number without employees (12 percent).

State by state, the share of firms that were women-owned in 1997 ranged from 21.5 percent to almost 31 percent. The District of Columbia had the largest share—30.9 percent—followed by New Mexico (29.4 percent), Maryland (28.9 percent), and Colorado (28.0 percent). One-third of the women-owned businesses in 1997 were in the four most populous states: California, New York, Texas, and Florida.

Table 1.6 Number and Receipts of Women- and Minority-Owned Businesses by Industry Division, 1997 in thousands of dollars) (receipts

|   | Wo                 | Women       | Hisp               | Hispanic    | B                  | Black      | Asian/Pac          | Asian/Pacific Islander | America<br>Alaska  | American Indian/<br>Alaska Native |
|---|--------------------|-------------|--------------------|-------------|--------------------|------------|--------------------|------------------------|--------------------|-----------------------------------|
|   | Number<br>of Firms | Receipts    | Number<br>of Firms | Receipts    | Number<br>of Firms | Receipts   | Number<br>of Firms | Receipts               | Number<br>of Firms | Receipts                          |
| Total, all industries                         | 5,417,034          | 818,669,084 | 1,199,896          | 186,274,582 | 823,499            | 71,214,662 | 912,960            | 306,932,982            | 197,300            | 34,343,907                        |
| Agriculture, forestry and fishing             | 74,444             | 5,852,901   | 40,040             | 2,279,397   | 12,464             | 417,169    | 12,988             | 1,140,670              | 8,942              | 360,484                           |
| Mining  | 20,030             | 7,186,113   | 1,909              | 429,446     | 231                | 21,551     | 099                | 253,329                | 947                | 543,908                           |
| Construction                                  | 157,173            | 67,632,059  | 152,573            | 21,923,384  | 56,508             | 7,712,059  | 27,711             | 7,485,505              | 27,435             | 5,384,815                         |
| Manufacturing                                 | 121,108            | 113,722,304 | 25,552             | 28,684,759  | 10,447             | 3,682,510  | 23,242             | 28,952,417             | 6,717              | 2,503,417                         |
| Transportation, communications, and utilities | 128,999            | 32,944,160  | 84,554             | 8,293,935   | 71,586             | 6,376,645  | 37,501             | 5,625,483              | 6,291              | 1,620,515                         |
| Wholesale trade                               | 125,645            | 188,488,639 | 31,480             | 40,386,625  | 8,120              | 5,818,734  | 50,400             | 105,466,223            | 4,365              | 3,155,143                         |
| Retail trade                                  | 919,990            | 152,041,311 | 155,061            | 32,280,310  | 87,568             | 13,803,266 | 195,691            | 67,895,241             | 14,768             | 4,618,484                         |
| Finance, insurance, and real estate           | 479,469            | 56,021,358  | 56,629             | 6,644,826   | 37,934             | 3,088,582  | 68,765             | 11,398,069             | 4,616              | 1,190,741                         |
| Services                                      | 2,981,266          | 186,161,274 | 500,449            | 39,177,767  | 437,646            | 25,925,092 | 406,010            | 67,762,462             | 34,144             | 5,202,704                         |
| Not classified                                | 411,596            | 8,618,965   | 151,931            | 6,174,133   | 101,128            | 4,369,056  | 90,509             | 10,953,582             | 89,243             | 9,763,696                         |

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data supplied by U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census, 1997 Survey of Women-Owned Business Enterprises (SWOBE) and 1997 Survey of Minority-Owned Business Enterprises (SMOBE).

In 1997, women-owned businesses operated in all industries, with 55.0 percent of women-owned firms in the service sector, 17.0 percent in retail, and nearly 9.0 percent in finance, insurance, and real estate. The wholesale trade, retail trade, and services industry businesses owned by women together generated 64.3 percent of the revenues of women-owned businesses. Most of the employment occurred in the services, retail, and manufacturing sectors.

#### Legal Forms of Ownership

In 1997, women operated businesses across the spectrum of legal forms of ownership: C corporations, S corporations, sole proprietorships, partnerships, and other forms. The most common form of ownership was individual proprietorships, which represented 84.8 percent or 4.6 million of the businesses owned by women. C corporations generated 45.0 percent of total womenowned business revenues and accounted for 5.8 percent of all businesses owned by women. Subchapter S corporations, partnerships, and other forms accounted for 6.2, 3.1, and 0.1 percent respectively.

#### Men's and Women's Ownership of Nonfarm Sole Proprietorships

Special tabulations from the U.S. Internal Revenue Service permit a review of sole proprietorships by the owner's gender. Women-owned sole proprietorships showed steady growth in number, receipts, and net income relative to all sole proprietorships for 1982 through 1998, the most recent year for which data are available (Table 1.7).<sup>5</sup> For all three of these measures, the women-owned share has been rising steadily, particularly the share of net income generated by women-owned sole proprietorships, which has doubled since 1982. Net income per proprietorship has also increased. Notably, in 1998, the average net income of women-owned sole proprietorships was roughly 47 percent that of sole proprietorships owned by men, up from 31 percent in 1982.

In 1998, women-owned sole proprietorships generated more than \$165 billion in receipts and accrued \$43.6 billion in net income (Table 1.8). Male-owned businesses generated \$731.1 billion in receipts and had total net income of

Table 1.7 Trends in Nonfarm Sole Proprietorships by Gender, 1982–1998 (Numbers in thousands, shares and ratios in percents)

| Vear         Total         Fr           1998         19,377           1997         19,219           1996         19,032           1995         18,391           1994         18,109           1992         17,714           1992         17,292           1991         16,596           1989         15,921           1988         15,159           1987         14,549 | Female Male Unkn<br>7 7,126 11,947<br>9 6,978 11,902<br>2 6,466 11,798 | Male<br>11,947<br>11,902<br>11,798 | Unknown<br>304 |        | •        |            |                |                |
|---|--|------------------------------------|----------------|--------|----------|------------|----------------|----------------|
| Total FF 19,377 19,279 19,032 18,391 18,109 17,714 17,292 16,958 16,596 15,921 15,921 15,459  |  | Male<br>11,947<br>11,902<br>11,798 | Unknown<br>304 |        |          |            | Receipts per   | Net Income per |
| 19,377<br>19,219<br>19,219<br>18,391<br>17,714<br>17,292<br>16,958<br>16,958<br>15,921<br>15,921<br>15,921  |  | 11,947<br>11,902<br>11,798         | 304            | Number | Receipts | Net Income | Proprietorship | Proprietorship |
| 19,219<br>19,032<br>18,391<br>18,109<br>17,714<br>17,292<br>16,958<br>16,596<br>15,921<br>15,921<br>15,4549   |  | 11,902                             |                | 37     | 18       | 22         | 38             | 47             |
| 19,032<br>18,391<br>18,109<br>17,714<br>17,292<br>16,958<br>16,596<br>15,921<br>15,921<br>15,459  |  | 11,798                             | 339            | 37     | 18       | 21         | 38             | 44             |
| 18,391<br>18,109<br>17,714<br>17,292<br>16,958<br>16,596<br>15,921<br>15,159<br>14,549  |  |                                    | 768            | 35     | 17       | 20         | 37             | 45             |
| 18, 109<br>17,714<br>17,292<br>16,958<br>16,596<br>15,921<br>15,159   |  | 11,526                             | 730            | 35     | 16       | 18         | 36             | 41             |
| 17,714<br>17,292<br>16,958<br>16,596<br>15,921<br>15,159<br>14,549  | 6,047  | 11,276                             | 786            | 35     | 16       | 18         | 34             | 42             |
| 17,292<br>16,958<br>16,596<br>15,921<br>15,159<br>14,549  | 5,852  | 11,393                             | 470            | 34     | 15       | 18         | 35             | 43             |
| 16,958<br>16,596<br>15,921<br>15,159<br>14,549  | 5,698  | 11,154                             | 440            | 34     | 15       | 17         | 34             | 41             |
| 16,596<br>15,921<br>15,159<br>14,549  | 5,549  | 10,993                             | 416            | 34     | 15       | 18         | 36             | 44             |
|   | 5,348  | 10,807                             | 442            | 33     | 15       | 16         | 36             | 40             |
|   | 4,977  | 10,454                             | 489            | 32     | 14       | 16         | 33             | 41             |
|   | 4,611  | 10,028                             | 520            | 32     | 14       | 16         | 34             | 42             |
|   | 4,462  | 9,576                              | 510            | 32     | 14       | 16         | 35             | 42             |
| 1986 13,798   | 4,121  | 9,244                              | 433            | 31     | 14       | 16         | 35             | 41             |
| 1985 13,297   | 3,738  | 9,076                              | 483            | 29     | 13       | 15         | 35             | 41             |
| 1984 12,495   | 3,383  | 8,643                              | 469            | 28     | #        | 12         | 33             | 35             |
| 1983 11,781   | 3,254  | 8,065                              | 462            | 29     | 12       | 11         | 34             | 32             |
| 1982 11,170   | 2,942  | 7,788                              | 440            | 27     | 10       | 10         | 30             | 31             |

Cs (nonfarm business income) filed with individual Before 1998, IRS recorded gender based on first income tax returns, provided under contract by the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) Statistics of Income Division. Before 1998, IRS recorde name; if the name was ambiguous or if both names of spouses filing joint returns appeared on a Schedule C, the business was reported as Schedule derived from tabulations of of Advocacy Small Source: U.S.

The Small Business Economy 19

<sup>4</sup> C corporations were counted not by ownership, but by who controlled the business.

<sup>5</sup> The figures in Table 1.3 were calculated from IRS income tax Form 1040 Schedule C returns filed, and it should be noted that many men and women file more than one Schedule C in any given year.

Table 1.8 Number, Receipts, and Net Income of Nonfarm Sole Proprietorships by Gender of Ownership and Industry Division, 1998 (all figures in thousands)

|  | Fem                     | ale-Operate          | d             | Ma                      | le-Operated          |               |
|--|-------------------------|----------------------|---------------|-------------------------|----------------------|---------------|
|  | Number of<br>Businesses | Business<br>Receipts | Net<br>Income | Number of<br>Businesses | Business<br>Receipts | Net<br>Income |
| Agriculture, forestry, and fishing                   | 102.1                   | 2,118.0              | 175.0         | 481.2                   | 24,297.3             | 3,645.2       |
| Mining, con-<br>struction, and<br>manufacturing      | 290.1                   | 11,463.2             | 1,777.8       | 2,493.8                 | 151,884.8            | 26,725.2      |
| Transportation, communications, and public utilities | 170.9                   | 5,131.2              | 925.4         | 771.9                   | 43,320.9             | 6,395.3       |
| Wholesale and retail trade                           | 1,568.1                 | 44,890.7             | 2,775.1       | 1,783.3                 | 187,186.0            | 15,839.6      |
| Finance, insurance, and real estate                  | 585.4                   | 23,206.5             | 8,934.5       | 989.6                   | 76,398.9             | 20,048.0      |
| Services   | 4,409.8                 | 78,288.4             | 28,988.8      | 5,426.8                 | 247,989.8            | 83,966.0      |
| Total, all industries                                | 7,126.4                 | 165,098.0            | 43,576.6      | 11,946.6                | 731,077.7            | 156,619.3     |

Note: Excluded from these data are firms (of which there were 304,000 in 1998) for which the gender of the owners or the proportion of joint ownership by men and women is unknown.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, calculations derived from tabulations of Schedule Cs (for nonfarm business income) filed with individual income tax returns, provided under contract by the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) Statistics of Income Division.

\$157 billion. Thus, women-owned sole proprietorships accounted for more than one-fifth of the receipts and more than one-quarter of the net income attributable to both male- and female-owned sole proprietorships.

#### **Minority-Owned Businesses**

The Census Bureau's 1997 Survey of Minority-Owned Business Enterprises (SMOBE)—the latest available Census data—suggested large increases from 1992 to 1997 in minority-owned businesses, most of them small. The most striking increase was in businesses owned by American Indians and Alaska Natives. According to the data, there were 197,300 businesses owned by American Indians and Alaska Natives in 1997, 912,960 by Asians and Pacific

Islanders, 1,199,896 by Hispanics and 823,499 by Blacks (Table 1.6). Their shares of the 20.8 million U.S. firms were 0.95 percent, 4.38 percent, 5.76 percent, and 3.95 percent, respectively.

The data for the first time included C corporations, making the totals more comprehensive than those collected in the last economic census in 1992. The Census Bureau estimates that, excluding C corporations, the number of American Indian- and Alaska Native-owned businesses rose 84 percent, and their receipts grew by 179 percent. The number of businesses owned by Asians and Pacific Islanders rose 30 percent, and their total receipts climbed by 68 percent. Hispanic- and Black-owned businesses increased their numbers by 30 percent and 26 percent and their receipts by 49 percent and 33 percent, respectively. In comparison, the total number of U.S. firms other than C corporations was up 7 percent, and their total receipts were up 40 percent.

Small businesses predominated among all four sets of owners. Eighty-three percent of businesses owned by American Indians and Alaska Natives, 68 percent of those owned by Asians and Pacific Islanders, 82 percent of Hispanic-owned firms and 89 percent of those owned by Blacks had no paid employees. Receipts also were typically small. Among Asian- and Pacific Islander-owned firms, 28 percent had receipts of less than \$10,000; among American Indian- and Alaska Native-owned firms, 41 percent. Forty-nine percent of Black-owned firms and 40 percent of the Hispanic-owned firms had receipts of less than \$10,000.

Minority-owned firms were represented in many industries. Hispanic-owned businesses constituted more than 5 percent of businesses in all major industries except mining, manufacturing, and finance, insurance, and real estate. Black-owned firms made up nearly 8 percent of the transportation, communications and public utilities sector. Asian- and Pacific-Islander-owned firms constituted more than 6 percent of both retail and wholesale businesses. American Indianand Alaska Native-owned firms owned small shares of the businesses in each major industry.

#### **Businesses Owned by Veterans**

Throughout its history, the United States has been fortunate that many of its veterans have directed their talents and energies to starting and growing small businesses. For millions, the technical skills and leadership abilities learned and

The Small Business Economy 21

developed in the service of their country have been re-channeled to entrepreneurship when they left the military. In recent years, there has been a renewed interest in the importance of small businesses owned and controlled by the nation's veterans.

Although considerable data have been developed separately on veterans and on small businesses, almost no data are currently generated on small businesses owned by veterans or service-disabled veterans. Identification by veteran status has simply not been a uniform requirement or practice in government procurement, programs, or databases. Information on veterans' business ownership from the U.S. Census Bureau's 1992 Economic Census is now seriously dated.

Mining available data sources for information on veterans, the U.S. Small Business Administration's Office of Advocacy did find a few relevant facts on self-employment of veterans. The Current Population Survey, a joint effort of the U.S. Bureau of the Census and the Bureau of Labor Statistics, indicates that of the 11.6 million individuals with some self-employment earnings in 1999, 1.6 million, or 13.9 percent, were veterans. The percentage of veterans that were self-employed was 10.6 percent, higher than the national average of 7.8 percent (based on individuals with any job during the year).

Recognizing that more needed to be done to facilitate veterans' entrepreneurship and that more statistical information was needed concerning the role of veteran-owned businesses in the U.S. economy, the Congress enacted legislation in 1997 and 1999 toward these ends. The Veterans Entrepreneurship and Small Business Development Act of 1999, Public Law 106-50 (August 17, 1999), was of particular importance. Among its provisions are new requirements for the collection and reporting of economic data and data on participation in government programs and procurement by veteran-owned businesses and businesses owned and controlled by service-disabled veterans. The act further establishes a new government-wide goal for participation by small business concerns owned and controlled by service-disabled veterans of not less than 3 percent of the total value of all prime contract and subcontract awards per year.

Public Law 106-50 also gave the U.S. Small Business Administration's Office of Advocacy the responsibility to monitor and evaluate the efforts of government agencies to assist veteran-owned small businesses, to provide statistical information on the utilization of government programs and procurement opportunities by such businesses, and to make appropriate recommendations to promote the establishment and growth of such businesses.

Because the Veterans Entrepreneurship and Small Business Development Act of 1999 was approved only two weeks before the beginning of fiscal year 2000, the start of the period covered by this report, mechanisms to capture the information it requires were not yet in place. The Federal Procurement Data System was modified to monitor implementation of the new veterans goals' during FY 2001 and future years, and the new data on federal contract awards to veterans will be reported in future editions of this report.

Similarly, SBA's Office of Advocacy has begun work on acquiring the information contemplated by Public Law 106-50. The office has commissioned new research in direct response to the act, and is working with the Department of Veterans Affairs and other federal agencies to begin to fill the information gap on veteran-owned and service-disabled veteran-owned businesses. The Office of Advocacy is also working closely with SBA's Office of Veterans Business Development to coordinate the efforts of both offices on behalf of the nation's community of veterans.

As is the case with most landmark legislation, full implementation of the Veterans Entrepreneurship and Small Business Development Act of 1999 will take some time. The information it seeks has not been "on the shelf"; therefore, new mechanisms to capture data and new research will be necessary to learn more about veteran-owned and service-disabled veteran-owned small businesses and the role they play in our economy. Future editions of *The Small Business Economy* will report on this research as it becomes available.

#### Conclusion

The 1999–2000 period exhibited exceptionally strong real GDP growth, but also showed some signs of increases in the rate of growth of average consumer prices and total labor costs. In the midst of the changing economy, both corporate profits and nonfarm proprietors' income continued to increase—corporate profits by 10.5 percent and proprietors' income by 7.8 percent.

The number of businesses also increased in 2000, and bankruptcies declined for the third consecutive year. Small businesses with fewer than 500 employees comprise more than 99 percent of all firms and employ about 51 percent of the private sector economy. They account for 75 percent of net new jobs, according to the most recent available data. Overall, the services industries created the most new jobs—1.35 million over the 1999–2000 period, while manufacturing lost 83,000 jobs.

Newly available Census data for 1997 show that women- and minority-owned firms continue to increase at rates exceeding the average rate of increase in U.S. firms. Women-owned firms made up about 26 percent of nonfarm businesses in 1997. Minority-owned business' shares of the nonfarm business population were 5.8 percent Hispanic, 4.4 percent Asian/Pacific Islander, 4.0 percent Black, and about 1.0 percent American Indian/Alaska native.

About 11 percent of veterans are self-employed and 14 percent of the self-employed are veterans. A new law, the Veterans Entrepreneurship and Small Business Development Act of 1999, will require the collection and reporting of additional data on businesses owned by veterans and service-disabled veterans. Research is under way to address the new requirements.

# **2** FINANCING SMALL BUSINESS in 2000

# Synopsis

With the U.S. economy slowing significantly in the second half of 2000, a pause in borrowing by small businesses resulted in little growth in borrowing for the whole year. Still, borrowing by small firms in the debt markets has remained at a relatively high level with little increase over the past four years.

Borrowing in the equity markets, however, continued to increase significantly in 2000. While small company initial public offerings (IPOs) declined significantly, IPOs by venture-backed industrial firms remained very active. Venture capital financing also grew by more than 50 percent over the record 1999 level to \$100 billion in 2000.

#### Economic and Credit Conditions in 2000

The U.S. economy continued to perform well in 2000, although at a slower growth rate than in 1999, and in spite of the tightened monetary policy that resulted in rising short-term interest rates throughout the year. A robust first half of the year followed by subdued growth in economic activity resulted in annual average real growth of about 3 percent, still a respectable performance. However, rapidly decelerating economic activity in the second half of the year caused concern to businesses and affected their investment plans and borrowing activities.

With continued growth in output, although at slower rates, high interest rates relative to the rate of inflation, and a considerable decline in the stock market, credit market activity remained at the high level of the previous year. Spending by nonpublic sectors, especially the household and business sectors, remained high, contributing to high levels of borrowing in the credit markets.

#### Interest Rate Movements

As the Federal Reserve Board continued the tight money stance initiated in late 1999, short-term interest rates moved upward continuously throughout 2000, with 30-day Treasury bills yielding around 6 percent by year's end. Short-term rates began declining slightly in December 2000 as the economic slowdown became evident and the demand for funding declined. The tight money policy of 2000 was reflected in the flattening, then reversal of the yield curve by late 2000.6 During the last quarter of 2000, the yields for three-month Treasury bills were 50 basis points higher than the yields for 30-year Treasury bills. As business confidence and activities slowed, lenders' concern about the financial health of business borrowers increased. The rate spread between lower-and higher-quality credit widened.

Overall, loan rates paid by small firms for loans under \$100,000 and loans of \$100,000 to \$500,000 increased about 100 basis points from the fourth quarter of 1999 to the fourth quarter of 2000. Unlike rates for loans with minimal risk—such as loans to large corporations, which move in line with interest rates in the capital and money markets—average rates for fixed-rate small loans under \$100,000 tend to move in line with the prime rate with a time lag. The rates rose from 9.44 percent in November 1999 to 10.33 percent in 2000 (Table 2.1).

# Uses of Funds by Major Sectors

The federal government became an important saver in the U.S. economy in 2000, generating a budgetary surplus of almost \$300 billion. The decline in total credit borrowing in 2000 came completely from this negative borrowing. State and local governments also contributed to declines in total credit borrowing in 2000; their net borrowing declined by almost 50 percent, from \$52 billion in 1999 to \$27 billion in 2000 (Table 2.2). The economic slowdown reduced both tax revenues and spending plans in most state governments.

Table 2.1 Loan Rates Charged by Banks by Loan Size, February 1998–November 2000 (percent)

|         | Loan Size (thousands of dollars) | Fixed-rate<br>Term Loans | Variable-rate Loans<br>(2-30-day terms) | Variable-rate Loans<br>(31-365-day terms) |
|---------|----------------------------------|--------------------------|---|---|
| 2000/11 | 1.0–99                           | 10.33                    | 9.95                                    | 10.18                                     |
|         | 100–499                          | 9.96                     | 9.24                                    | 9.77                                      |
|         | 500–999                          | 8.66                     | 8.63                                    | 8.68                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 9.25                     | 7.12                                    | 7.82                                      |
| 2000/8  | 1.0–99                           | 10.44                    | 9.98                                    | 10.18                                     |
|         | 100–499                          | 9.70                     | 9.45                                    | 9.32                                      |
|         | 500-999                          | 8.87                     | 9.31                                    | 8.52                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 9.23                     | 7.07                                    | 7.56                                      |
| 2000/5  | 1.0–99                           | 10.01                    | 9.66                                    | 9.68                                      |
|         | 100–499                          | 9.24                     | 9.04                                    | 8.90                                      |
|         | 500–999                          | 8.77                     | 8.68                                    | 8.24                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 7.90                     | 7.16                                    | 7.17                                      |
| 2000/2  | 1.0–99                           | 9.64                     | 9.31                                    | 9.41                                      |
|         | 100–499                          | 8.81                     | 8.44                                    | 8.70                                      |
|         | 500–999                          | 9.24                     | 7.88                                    | 7.88                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 7.80                     | 6.88                                    | 7.70                                      |
| 1999/11 | 1.0–99                           | 9.44                     | 8.90                                    | 9.32                                      |
|         | 100–499                          | 8.84                     | 8.03                                    | 8.38                                      |
|         | 500–999                          | 8.41                     | 7.50                                    | 7.50                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 6.51                     | 6.19                                    | 7.01                                      |
| 1999/8  | 1.0–99                           | 9.19                     | 8.79                                    | 9.15                                      |
|         | 100-499                          | 8.71                     | 7.91                                    | 8.00                                      |
|         | 500-999                          | 7.86                     | 7.55                                    | 7.55                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 6.74                     | 5.76                                    | 6.48                                      |
| 1999/5  | 1.0–99                           | 8.90                     | 8.36                                    | 9.03                                      |
|         | 100–499                          | 8.28                     | 7.70                                    | 8.23                                      |
|         | 500–999                          | 7.62                     | 7.20                                    | 7.77                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 6.33                     | 5.26                                    | 5.91                                      |
| 1999/2  | 1.0–99                           | 8.99                     | 8.77                                    | 9.05                                      |
|         | 100–499                          | 8.41                     | 7.68                                    | 8.12                                      |
|         | 500–999                          | 7.90                     | 6.90                                    | 6.97                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 5.62                     | 6.12                                    | 5.83                                      |

(continued, next page)

<sup>6</sup> A "normal" or upward rising yield curve shows rising interest rates for securities as the term to maturity of the securities increases.

Table 2.1 (continued)

|         | Loan Size (thousands of dollars) | Fixed-rate<br>Term Loans | Variable-rate Loans<br>(2-30-day terms) | Variable-rate Loans<br>(31-365-day terms) |
|---------|----------------------------------|--------------------------|---|---|
| 1998/11 | 1.0–99                           | 9.45                     | 9.15                                    | 9.21                                      |
|         | 100–499                          | 8.51                     | 8.01                                    | 8.28                                      |
|         | 500–999                          | 7.81                     | 7.10                                    | 7.04                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 5.90                     | 5.69                                    | 6.16                                      |
| 1998/8  | 1.0–99                           | 9.62                     | 9.62                                    | 9.60                                      |
|         | 100–499                          | 8.29                     | 8.66                                    | 8.29                                      |
|         | 500-999                          | 7.97                     | 7.82                                    | 7.28                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 6.77                     | 6.25                                    | 7.06                                      |
| 1998/5  | 1.0–99                           | 9.88                     | 9.81                                    | 9.76                                      |
|         | 100–499                          | 8.77                     | 8.78                                    | 8.58                                      |
|         | 500–999                          | 8.57                     | 7.72                                    | 7.64                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 7.77                     | 6.27                                    | 6.20                                      |
| 1998/2  | 1.0–99                           | 9.81                     | 9.83                                    | 9.77                                      |
|         | 100–499                          | 8.92                     | 8.44                                    | 8.72                                      |
|         | 500–999                          | 8.08                     | 7.47                                    | 7.78                                      |
|         | Minimum risk loans               | 8.96                     | 5.97                                    | 6.38                                      |

Note: Small loans refer to loans under \$100,000

Source: Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, Survey of Terms of Lending, Statistical Release E.2, various issues, and special tabulations prepared by the Federal Reserve Board for the Office of Advocacy.

Borrowing by the household sector increased further, reaching another record at \$566 billion in 2000. Consumer spending remained robust in spite of a falloff in household wealth caused by stock market declines, especially in the prices of technology stocks. Overall consumer spending was very brisk during the first three quarters of 2000, and was accompanied by only slight declines in residential housing outlays, which were affected by mortgage rates, still at record highs since the mid-1990s. Lenders did not appear concerned about the creditworthiness of the household sector until the last quarter of 2000, when the slowdown in economic activity became more apparent and worrisome.

Business borrowing rose significantly during the first two quarters of economic expansion and fell off significantly as the economy slowed in the second half of the year; the result was a 4.4 percent decline in net borrowing for the year.

2.2 Credit Market Borrowing by the Nonfinancial Sector, 1987–2000 (billions of dollars) Table

|  | 1987  | 1988  | 1989  | 1990           | 1991  | 1992  | 1993  | 1994  | 1995  | 1996  | 1997  | 1998    | 1999    | 2000   |
|--|-------|-------|-------|----------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|---------|---------|--------|
| Total domestic<br>borrowing            | 733.7 | 7.797 | 720.3 | 669.4          | 480.6 | 544.5 | 589.4 | 575.2 | 712.0 | 731.4 | 804.6 | 1,011.4 | 1,088.8 | 862.7  |
| Government                             |       |       |       |                |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |         |         |        |
| Federal                                | 143.9 | 155.1 | 146.4 | 278.2          | 304.0 | 256.1 | 155.9 | 155.9 | 144.4 | 145.0 | 23.2  | -52.6   | -71.2   | -295.9 |
| State and local                        | 91.1  | 54.5  | 246.9 | 46.6           | 81.6  | 31.0  | 74.7  | -46.2 | -51.5 | 9.9   | 56.1  | 80.3    | 52.3    | 27.2   |
| Business                               |       |       |       |                |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |         |         |        |
| Farm                                   | -11.6 | -10.2 | 9.0   | 1.0            | 2.1   | 1.3   | 2.6   | 4.4   | 2.9   | 4.8   | 6.2   | 7.7     | 5.2     | 11.1   |
| Nonfarm noncorporate                   | 55.5  | 84.2  | 9.69  | <del>.</del> . | -11.0 | -16.0 | 3.2   | 3.3   | 30.6  | 81.4  | 115.6 | 112.0   | 115.3   | 116.8  |
| Nonfinancial corporate                 | 148.7 | 225.0 | 183.2 | 110.0          | -53.0 | 42.7  | 45.5  | 142.3 | 243.7 | 148.8 | 266.5 | 392.0   | 454.7   | 437.3  |
| Total                                  | 192.6 | 299.0 | 253.4 | 112.1          | -61.9 | 28.0  | 51.3  | 150.0 | 277.2 | 235.0 | 379.3 | 527.1   | 591.2   | 565.2  |
| Households                             | 306.5 | 259.1 | 269.5 | 263.7          | 182.7 | 160.7 | 205.9 | 316.3 | 350.3 | 358.1 | 337.1 | 472.1   | 532.4   | 566.2  |
| Foreign borrowing in the United States | 6.2   | 6.4   | 10.2  | 23.9           | 14.8  | 23.7  | 8.69  | -13.9 | 71.1  | 88.4  | 71.8  | 43.3    | 25.3    | 66.5   |

Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, Flow of Funds Accounts, First Quarter 2001: Flows and Outstandings (June. 2001).

Total business borrowing declined from \$591.2 billion in 1999 to \$565.2 billion in 2000. Most of the declines were attributable to the nonfinancial corporate business sector, where borrowing declined from \$454.7 billion to \$437.3 billion, largely as a result of declines in corporate bond flotation (Tables 2.2 and 2.3). Declines in capital expenditures in the telecommunications sector, uncertainty about corporate profits in the changing economy, and decreased merger and acquisition activity contributed to the slowdown in corporate borrowing in 2000.

Borrowing by the nonfarm noncorporate sector remained virtually unchanged at an annual rate of \$116.8 billion in 2000 compared with \$115.3 billion in 1999. Small business borrowing had stayed at this level for the previous four years (Tables 2.2 and 2.4).

## Patterns of Small Business Financing

A brief digression to a new survey by the Federal Reserve Board may shed some light on changing small and women-owned business financing patterns. Small businesses use a variety of financing sources, including internal resources such as owners' savings, business retained earnings, and depreciation; "informal" external sources, such as friends and business associates; financial intermediaries, such as banks and finance companies; small business investment companies and the public markets, where standardized financial instruments are sold to a large number of buyers. With increasing availability of data on small business finances, an analysis of changes in the sources and uses of small business financing becomes possible.

In 1998, the Federal Reserve Board conducted a new survey of a nationally representative sample of 5.3 million U.S. small firms (defined as those with 500 or fewer employees) about their financing activities in 1997.8 The data are still being edited, and more information, especially information about the

Sources and Uses of Funds by Nonfarm, Nonfinancial Corporate Businesses. Table 2.3 Major Sources and U 1986–2000 (billions of dollars)

|  | 1986  | 1987  | 1988   | 1989   | 1990  | 1991    | 1992  | 1993  | 1994  | 1995  | 1996  | 1997   | 1998   | 1999   | 2000    |
|--|-------|-------|--------|--------|-------|---------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| Before-tax profit                                | 151.3 | 214.9 | 200.0  | 236.5  | 236.5 | 217.1   | 256.7 | 307.4 | 391.9 | 437.7 | 458.8 | 494.5  | 487.2  | 536.6  | 587.7   |
| Domestic undistributed profit                    | -2.1  | 41.3  | 73.6   | 32.2   | 20.5  | 8<br>6. | 33.7  | 55.9  | 106.0 | 111.7 | 108.3 | 120.2  | 90.3   | 122.4  | 140.2   |
| Depreciation with capital consumption adjustment | 312.8 | 324.0 | 338.3  | 349.3  | 354.3 | 364.3   | 373.7 | 384.4 | 418.6 | 430.7 | 504.2 | 539.7  | 574.8  | 621.7  | 666.8   |
| Total internal funds,<br>on book basis           | 315.5 | 370.1 | 418.4  | 384.8  | 377.9 | 372.6   | 407.3 | 440.3 | 524.5 | 542.4 | 612.5 | 629.9  | 665.1  | 744.0  | 807.1   |
| Net increase in liability                        | 190.0 | 273.9 | 443.7  | 347.4  | 183.5 | 67.1    | 161.3 | 217.9 | 241.6 | 390.8 | 398.5 | 283.5  | 621.0  | 725.5  | 740.1   |
| Funds raised in credit<br>markets                | 236.3 | 148.7 | 225.0  | 183.2  | 110.0 | -55.1   | 42.7  | 45.5  | 134.1 | 218.6 | 148.8 | 266.5  | 392.0  | 454.7  | 437.3   |
| Net new equity issues                            | -85.0 | -75.5 | -129.5 | -124.2 | -63.0 | 18.3    | 27.0  | 21.3  | -44.9 | -58.3 | -69.5 | -114.4 | -267.0 | -143.5 | 166.6   |
| Capital expenditures                             | 347.3 | 357.4 | 373.3  | 399.4  | 394.5 | 371.9   | 382.0 | 445.2 | 511.1 | 567.7 | 684.7 | 778.6  | 853.6  | 940.2  | 1,059.6 |
| Net financial investment                         | -18.0 | -39.4 | -60.7  | -113.9 | -68.3 | 62.7    | 6.8   | 124.1 | 41.7  | 42.7  | 4.8   | -133.1 | -50.4  | -87.1  | -132.6  |
|  |       |       |        |        |       |         |       |       |       |       |       |        |        |        |         |

<sup>7</sup> Net bond issues declined from \$230 billion in 1999 to \$175 billion in 2000. See Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, Flow of Funds Accounts of the United States, First Quarter 2001, Table F 102.

<sup>8</sup> Two previous surveys on small business finances were conducted in 1988 and 1993 (for data years 1987 and 1992). See *The State of Small Business: A Report of the President* (Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 1998), 158–179.

Table 2.4 Major Sources and Uses of Funds by Nonfarm, Noncorporate Businesses, 1986-2000 (billions of dollars)

|                                       | 1986  | 1987              | 1988  | 1989  | 1990  | 1991  | 1992  | 1993              | 1994       | 1995  | 1996  | 1997  | 1998  | 1999  | 2000  |
|---------------------------------------|-------|-------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------------|------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| Net income                            | 306.7 | 331.9             | 378.2 | 407.0 | 434.9 | 464.1 | 441.0 | 473.9             | 495.3      | 534.2 | 569.7 | 6.609 | 651.4 | 694.7 | 742.8 |
| Gross investment                      | 64.0  | 7.79              | 72.8  | 77.0  | 9.08  | 67.5  | 82.9  | 84.4              | 64.7       | 56.4  | 110.8 | 118.5 | 125.8 | 133.5 | 139.6 |
| Fixed capital expenditures            | 106.6 | 107.4             | 112.9 | 118.0 | 106.4 | 91.1  | 8.96  | 93.5              | 94.6       | 99.2  | 109.6 | 91.1  | 106.9 | 159.3 | 192.9 |
| Changes in inventories                | 9.0   | <del>_</del><br>5 | F.    | 1.6   | 0.3   | 0.1   | 0.1   | <del>د</del><br>ن | 2.5        | 6.1   | Ξ:    | 3.0   | 8.8   | 2.2   | 2.8   |
| Net financial investments             | -43.1 | -41.2             | -41.2 | -42.6 | -26.1 | -23.5 | -14.1 | -10.5             | -32.5      | -44.7 | 0     | 27.4  | 19.0  | -25.8 | -53.3 |
| Net increase<br>in credit market debt | 48.1  | 25.7              | 87.6  | 61.1  | 13.8  | -15.0 | -16.4 | 3.2               | 8.3<br>8.3 | 23.9  | 81.4  | 115.6 | 112.0 | 115.3 | 116.8 |
| Mortgages                             | 82.7  | 39.9              | 68.5  | 56.1  | 4.1   | 6.6   | -15.1 | 7.                | -13.8      | -2.2  | 50.9  | 87.9  | 79.8  | 89.3  | 87.6  |
| Net investment<br>by proprietors      | -53.1 | -28.0             | -15.6 | -28.1 | 20.3  | 18.5  | 28.6  | 26.9              | 61.8       | 51.9  | -18.1 | -65.1 | -58.9 | -26.9 | -12.0 |

Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, Flow of Funds Accounts, First Quarter 2001: Flows and Outstandings (June 2001). Source: total dollar amounts of assets and of credit used, will be available in the future. Preliminary results show that the small business use of financing declined slightly in 1997 compared with 1992, the data year of the last such survey. Some 55 percent of small businesses reported having outstanding loans, capital leases, or credit lines at year's end compared with 59 percent in the 1993 survey. Again, credit use increased with firm size—from 33 percent of the smallest firms to 92 percent of the largest firms. Small firms increased their uses of different types of credit including mortgages, credit lines, and credit cards over the five-year period between surveys.

The same data base for 1997 showed that women business owners were less likely to use commercial banks but more likely to use thrift institutions and credit unions as their suppliers of credit. About 92 percent of women business owners used at least one financial service. Women business owners were more likely to have a savings account and less likely to use a checking account. They were more likely to use personal credit cards for financing their businesses, and less likely to use business credit cards.

# Small Business Borrowing

The demand for and supply of business loans, especially from the banking sector, rose and fell concurrent with the strong economic expansion in the first half of 2000 and was followed by decelerating business activity in the second half, especially in the fourth quarter. Total commercial and industrial (C&I) loans made by commercial banks increased 13 percent in the first half of 2000 and decelerated to 3 percent in the second half. Fewer banks reported increased demand and more banks reported tightened credit standards in the third and the fourth quarters of 2000.<sup>11</sup> While financing continued to be

<sup>9</sup> Bitler, Robb, and Wolken, "Financial Services Used by Small Businesses: Evidence from the 1998 Survey of Small Business Finances," Federal Reserve Bulletin (April 2001), 184–205.

<sup>10</sup> The decline may not be significant because the 1998 population contained a much larger percentage of the smallest firms with 4 or fewer employees: 64 percent compared with 57 percent in the 1993 population. Since a relatively smaller percentage of smaller firms used credit, the overall averages will have been affected.

See Federal Reserve Board, "Senior Loan Officer Opinion Survey on Bank Lending Practices," various issues. See also "Profits and Balance Sheet Developments at U.S. Commercial Banks in 2000," Federal Reserve Bulletin, June 2001, 370.

available to small firms, borrowing costs continued to rise and stayed high in spite of falling demand late in the year. The rising cost of funds and the increasing interest rate spread for lower quality loans contributed to small firms' high costs of borrowing (Table 2.1).

#### Lending to Small Businesses by Commercial Banks

Because data on small business lending reported by commercial banks are available only as of June 30 of each year, the following analysis will be made for the period ending in June 2000.<sup>12</sup> The dollar value of small business loans outstanding (loans under \$1 million) totaled \$437 billion in June 2000, and accounted for one-third of the \$1.3 trillion in total business loans made by all banks in 2000.<sup>13</sup> Outstanding loans under \$100,000, the smallest loans, amounted to \$121 billion, less than 10 percent of all business loans (Tables 2.5 and 2.6).

The growth in small loans again lagged behind the growth in large loans.<sup>14</sup> While total business loans increased by 13.8 percent and large business loans over \$1 million grew by 16.1 percent, small loans under \$100,000 increased just 6.7 percent; loans of \$100,000 to \$250,000, 8.5 percent; and loans of \$250,000 to \$1 million, 11.8 percent (Table 2.7). Although the smallest loans

Table 2.5 Dollar Amount and Number of Small Business Loans, 1999 and 2000 (dollars in billions, numbers in millions)

| Loan Size            |         | 1999    | 2000    | Percent Change |
|----------------------|---------|---------|---------|----------------|
| Under \$100,000      | dollars | 113.9   | 121.4   | 6.7            |
|                      | number  | 7.7     | 9.8     | 26.8           |
| Under \$250,000      | dollars | 195.0   | 209.4   | 7.4            |
|                      | number  | 8.4     | 10.5    | 25.3           |
| Under \$1 million    | dollars | 398.5   | 437.0   | 9.7            |
|                      | number  | 9.0     | 11.2    | 24.1           |
| Total business loans |         | 1,142.3 | 1,300.3 | 13.8           |

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, *Small Business Lending in the United States*, various issues.

grew the least, they did increase more in 2000 than in previous years. Large banks' aggressive promotion of the small business credit card program and small credit lines contributed to this growth.<sup>15</sup>

And while the smallest loans grew slowly in total value, their numbers increased rapidly, by 27 percent, over the June 1999–June 2000 period (Table 2.8). These growth rates have been erratic, however, because of sales of credit card programs and trade receivables between commercial banks and finance companies. The number of loans of \$100,000 to \$250,000 and \$250,000 to \$1 million also increased in 2000, by 7 percent and 8.4 percent respectively.

#### Effects of Bank Mergers on Small Business Lending

Bank consolidations continued to affect the relative importance of banks of different sizes, as well as overall lending in the small business loan market. The number of commercial banks submitting call reports continued to decline—by 200 in 2000, compared with 307 in 1999 (Table 2.9 and Chart 2.1). Most of

<sup>12</sup> Banks were required to report lending to small businesses in term of small loans, once a year in their June quarterly call reports. Reports required under the Community Reinvestment Act (CRA) cover small business lending information for the previous calendar year.

<sup>13</sup> Another data source for small business lending is the CRA database submitted by large banks and bank holding companies (BHCs). The data are not comparable to call report data because CRA data are for the volume of loans during a calendar year, while call report data are for loan balances at the end of June. In the most recently available CRA data, some 755 large banks and BHCs made 2.7 million small loans under \$1 million valued at \$160 billion in 1999. See U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, Small Business Lending in the United States, Micro-Business-Friendly Banks in the United States, and The Bank Holding Company Study, various issues.

<sup>14</sup> Analysts have encountered several difficulties in assessing year-to-year changes in small business lending using the call report database. See notes to Tables 2.7 and 2.8 for information about adjustments made to make year-to-year comparisons meaningful. For example, changes for 1996–1997 and 1997–1998 were estimated based on revised estimates for Keycorp in 1997.

<sup>15</sup> The purchase of small business trade accounts from Office Depot by GE Financial is one example of the increase. Purchases and sales of credit card operations between banks and nonbank financial institutions made the year-to-year comparisons less meaningful.

and Bank Size, June 2000 (amounts in thousands) Loan Loans Outstanding by of Business **Number and Amount** 2.6 Table

|                         |                    |             |                    | Loan Size            | ize                |                        |                    |                   |             |                    |
|-------------------------|--------------------|-------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|------------------------|--------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------------|
|                         | Under 8            | \$100,000   | \$100,000          | \$100,000-<\$250,000 | \$250,000          | \$250,000-<\$1 million | Under (            | Under \$1 million | -           | Total              |
| Bank<br>Asset Size      | Number<br>of Loans | Amount      | Number<br>of Loans | Amount               | Number<br>of Loans | Amount                 | Number<br>of Loans | Amount            | Amount      | Number<br>of Loans |
| C & I loans             |                    |             |                    |                      |                    |                        |                    |                   |             |                    |
| All banks               | 9,086,774          | 89,166,806  | 495,884            | 43,527,282           | 311,694            | 97,320,944             | 9,894,352          | 230,015,032       | 626,349,518 | 856,364,550        |
| Under \$100M            | 606,525            | 14,164,553  | 33,521             | 3,769,806            | 19,048             | 5,688,953              | 659,094            | 23,623,312        | 1,344,957   | 24,968,269         |
| \$100M-\$500M           | 1,472,870          | 21,585,288  | 96,941             | 10,723,844           | 62,432             | 19,525,823             | 1,632,243          | 51,834,955        | 12,254,012  | 64,088,967         |
| \$500M-\$1B             | 232,469            | 5,100,359   | 31,238             | 3,397,757            | 23,850             | 7,169,872              | 287,557            | 15,667,988        | 9,678,066   | 25,346,054         |
| \$1B-\$10B              | 2,528,620          | 14,442,369  | 175,351            | 8,494,082            | 67,431             | 20,274,394             | 2,771,402          | 43,210,845        | 71,548,553  | 114,759,398        |
| Over \$10B              | 4,246,290          | 33,874,237  | 158,833            | 17,141,793           | 138,933            | 44,661,902             | 4,544,056          | 95,677,932        | 531,523,930 | 627,201,862        |
| Nonresidential mortgage | nortgage           |             |                    |                      |                    |                        |                    |                   |             |                    |
| All banks               | 715,556            | 32,271,377  | 333,171            | 44,471,987           | 321,367            | 130,223,684            | 1,370,094          | 206,967,048       | 236,934,327 | 443,901,375        |
| Under \$100M            | 170,454            | 8,150,728   | 30,823             | 4,122,192            | 24,228             | 9,086,492              | 225,505            | 21,359,412        | 2,080,211   | 23,439,623         |
| \$100M-\$500M           | 263,101            | 11,828,162  | 99,538             | 13,394,263           | 88,298             | 35,766,189             | 450,937            | 60,988,614        | 23,677,338  | 84,665,952         |
| \$500M-\$1B             | 44,189             | 2,086,993   | 27,263             | 3,646,664            | 26,750             | 11,019,509             | 98,202             | 16,753,166        | 15,507,766  | 32,260,932         |
| \$1B-\$10B              | 101,661            | 4,133,831   | 65,782             | 8,793,515            | 67,402             | 27,540,875             | 234,845            | 40,468,221        | 56,164,775  | 96,632,996         |
| Over \$10B              | 136,151            | 6,071,663   | 109,765            | 14,515,353           | 114,689            | 46,810,619             | 360,605            | 67,397,635        | 139,504,237 | 206,901,872        |
| All business loans      | sus                |             |                    |                      |                    |                        |                    |                   |             |                    |
| All banks               | 9,802,330          | 121,438,183 | 829,055            | 87,999,269           | 633,061            | 227,544,628            | 11,264,446         | 436,982,080       | 863,283,845 | 1,300,265,925      |
| Under \$100M            | 776,979            | 22,315,281  | 64,344             | 7,891,998            | 43,276             | 14,775,445             | 884,599            | 44,982,724        | 3,425,168   | 48,407,892         |
| \$100M-\$500M           | 1,735,971          | 33,413,450  | 196,479            | 24,118,107           | 150,730            | 55,292,012             | 2,083,180          | 112,823,569       | 35,931,350  | 148,754,919        |
| \$500M-\$1B             | 276,658            | 7,187,352   | 58,501             | 7,044,421            | 50,600             | 18,189,381             | 385,759            | 32,421,154        | 25,185,832  | 57,606,986         |
| \$1B-\$10B              | 2,630,281          | 18,576,200  | 241,133            | 17,287,597           | 134,833            | 47,815,269             | 3,006,247          | 83,679,066        | 127,713,328 | 211,392,394        |
| Over \$10B              | 4,382,441          | 39,945,900  | 268,598            | 31,657,146           | 253,622            | 91,472,521             | 4,904,661          | 163,075,567       | 671,028,167 | 834,103,734        |

Note: M = million, B = billion

Business Small Ś  $\supset$ the for Banks) U.S. for Condition and Reports of ( Special tabulations of tration, Office of Advoca

Table 2.7 Change in the Dollar Amount of Business Loans by Loan Size, 1995–2000 (percent)

| Loan Size             | 1995–1996 | 1996–1997 <sup>1</sup> | 1997-1998 <sup>1</sup> | 1998-1999 <sup>2</sup> | 1999–2000 |
|-----------------------|-----------|------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|-----------|
| <\$100,000            | 4.8       | 2.9                    | 3.0                    | 2.5                    | 6.7       |
| \$100,000-\$250,000   | 5.7       | 5.2                    | 8.1                    | 6.3                    | 8.5       |
| \$250,000–\$1 million | 5.7       | 5.7                    | 7.7                    | 11.2                   | 11.8      |
| >\$1 million          | 5.1       | 11.5                   | 13.0                   | 14.6                   | 16.1      |

<sup>1</sup> Changes for 1996–1997 and 1997–1998 were calculated based on revised estimates for Keycorp in 1997.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, *Small Business Lending in the United States*, various issues.

Table 2.8 Change in the Number of Small Business Loans by Loan Size, 1995–2000 (percent)

| Loan Size             | 1995–1996 | 1996–1997 <sup>1</sup> | 1997-1998 <sup>1</sup> | 1998–1999 <sup>2</sup> | 1999–2000 <sup>2</sup> |
|-----------------------|-----------|------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|
| Eduli dize            | 1000 1000 | 1990-1997              | 1337-1330              | 1330-1333              | 1333-2000              |
| <\$100,000            | 8.8       | 26.6                   | 19.3                   | 10.1                   | 26.9                   |
| \$100,000-\$250,000   | 6.0       | 8.6                    | 1.8                    | 5.4                    | 7.0                    |
| \$250,000-\$1 million | 7.5       | 8.0                    | 1.4                    | 7.6                    | 8.4                    |

<sup>1</sup> Changes for 1996–1997 and 1997–1998 were estimated based on revised estimates for Keycorp in 1997.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, *Small Business Lending in the United States*, various issues.

So that 1998–1999 changes could be shown, figures for 1998 were revised to exclude the credit card operation of Mountain West Financial, which was purchased by a nonbank financial intermediary and thus excluded from 1999 data.

So that 1998–1999 trends could be shown, 1998 figures were revised to exclude the credit card operation of Mountain West Financial, which was purchased by a nonbank financial intermediary and thus excluded from 1999 data.

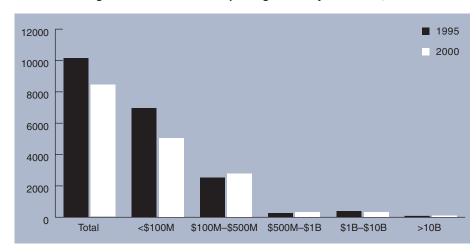
Table 2.9 Number of Reporting Banks by Asset Size, 1995-2000

| Bank Asset Size             | 1995   | 1996  | 1997  | 1998  | 1999  | 2000  |
|-----------------------------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| <\$100 million              | 6,980  | 6,465 | 6,047 | 5,644 | 5,302 | 5,034 |
| \$100 million-\$500 million | 2,521  | 2,548 | 2,590 | 2,656 | 2,683 | 2,751 |
| \$500 million-\$1 billion   | 256    | 260   | 292   | 303   | 290   | 302   |
| \$1 billion-\$10 billion    | 326    | 326   | 300   | 302   | 309   | 293   |
| >\$10 billion               | 66     | 71    | 64    | 61    | 75    | 79    |
| Total                       | 10,149 | 9,670 | 9,293 | 8,966 | 8,659 | 8,459 |

Note: changes in the number of reporting banks may be caused by the financial reporting consolidation of bank holding companies.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, *Small Business Lending in the United States*, various issues.

Chart 2.1 Changes in the Number of Reporting Banks by Bank Size, 1995 and 2000



Note: Changes in the number of reporting banks may be caused by the financial reporting consolidation of bank holding companies.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, *Small Business Lending in the United States*, various issues.

the declines were in the smallest banks with assets of less than \$100 million; these banks either grew into the next size category, merged, or were acquired by larger banks. The 79 multi-billion-dollar banks with assets in excess of \$10 billion accounted for some 65 percent of total assets in 2000. As bank assets become more concentrated in these large banks, their continued emphasis on lending to larger businesses deserves close scrutiny (Table 2.10 and Chart 2.2).

The impact of bank consolidations on small business lending remains a complicated issue. The ratio of small business loans to total business loans or total assets declines as bank size increases; nevertheless, many multi-billion-dollar banks have been and continue to be active small business lenders. <sup>16</sup> But as the assets of multi-billion-dollar banks continue to increase faster than their small business lending, there is reason to be concerned. <sup>17</sup>

A careful analysis of developments over the past five years indicates that increasing concentration of bank assets in large banks has adversely affected the availability of funding to small businesses (Table 2.11). While the ratio of small business loans to total assets increased over the 1996–2000 period in all bank size categories under \$10 billion, the overall small business loan to asset ratio declined. The reason is clear: these ratios are much smaller for large banks (4.8 percent for banks with assets over \$10 billion) than for smaller banks (about 20 percent for banks with assets under \$500 million). And bank assets overall are shifting from smaller banks to very large banks: the largest banks' share of assets increased from 48 percent in 1996 to 64 percent in 2000. As a consequence, the small business share of total business bank loans and total bank assets declined from 1996 through 2000.

<sup>16</sup> See U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, Small Business Lending in the United States, various issues, and other companion studies on small business lending and micro-business lending.

<sup>17</sup> It has been argued, however, that large banks have used technologies such as credit scoring techniques to promote small business lending, especially in the smallest loan categories (under \$100,000), thus significantly increasing large banks' presence in the small business loan market. Consequently, the gap has narrowed between large and small banks in their lending emphasis in the smallest loan category. See The Federal Reserve Bank of Dallas, "Consolidation, Technology, and the Changing Structure of Banks' Small Business Lending," *Economic and Financial Review*, (First Quarter 2001), 23–32.

<sup>18</sup> See Charles Ou, "Comments on Consolidation, Technology, and the Changing Structure of Banks' Small Business Lending," June 2001.

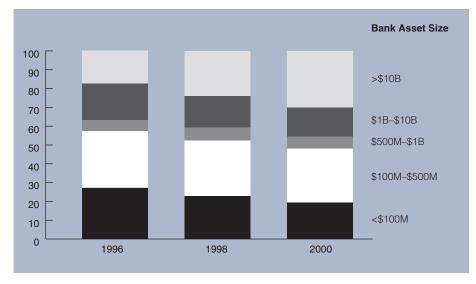
<sup>19</sup> It is difficult to interpret the changes in the ratios for individual large banks because of merger and acquisition activities.

Table 2.10 Changes in Shares of Small Business Loans, Total Business Loans, and Total Assets by Bank Size 1996–2000 (percent)

|       | Small B          | usiness Loan I          | Dollars                   | <b>-</b>                     | Large Business<br>Loan Dollars |                 |
|-------|------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
|       | <\$100,000       | \$100,000–<br>\$250,000 | \$250,000–<br>\$1 Million | Total f<br>Business<br>Loans | (Over \$1 Million)             | Total<br>Assets |
| Banks | with assets und  | der \$100 millio        | n                         |                              |                                |                 |
| 1996  | 27.0             | 12.3                    | 14.8                      | 6.2                          | 0.5                            | 7.7             |
| 1997  | 24.5             | 10.8                    | 13.3                      | 5.5                          | 0.5                            | 6.9             |
| 1998  | 22.8             | 9.8                     | 12.3                      | 4.8                          | 0.5                            | 5.9             |
| 1999  | 20.5             | 9.5                     | 11.2                      | 4.2                          | 0.5                            | 5.2             |
| 2000  | 19.3             | 9.0                     | 10.4                      | 3.8                          | 0.4                            | 4.6             |
| Banks | with assets of S | \$100 million–\$5       | 500 million               |                              |                                |                 |
| 1996  | 30.0             | 27.9                    | 27.0                      | 13.5                         | 4.8                            | 13.3            |
| 1997  | 29.4             | 27.6                    | 26.6                      | 13.1                         | 4.7                            | 12.9            |
| 1998  | 29.5             | 27.5                    | 26.4                      | 12.2                         | 4.2                            | 11.8            |
| 1999  | 28.9             | 27.1                    | 26.0                      | 11.8                         | 4.2                            | 11.3            |
| 2000  | 28.9             | 27.5                    | 26.2                      | 11.5                         | 4.2                            | 10.8            |
| Banks | with assets of S | \$500 million–\$1       | l billion                 |                              |                                |                 |
| 1996  | 6.3              | 7.7                     | 7.3                       | 4.6                          | 2.9                            | 4.7             |
| 1997  | 7.0              | 8.5                     | 8.1                       | 5.0                          | 3.1                            | 5.0             |
| 1998  | 6.9              | 8.8                     | 8.1                       | 5.0                          | 3.2                            | 4.7             |
| 1999  | 6.0              | 8.0                     | 7.6                       | 4.4                          | 2.8                            | 4.2             |
| 2000  | 6.2              | 8.0                     | 7.6                       | 4.5                          | 2.9                            | 4.1             |
| Banks | with assets of S | \$1 billion–\$10 b      | oillion                   |                              |                                |                 |
| 1996  | 19.2             | 27.3                    | 25.9                      | 26.4                         | 26.7                           | 26.4            |
| 1997  | 15.9             | 22.8                    | 22.0                      | 22.5                         | 22.9                           | 22.6            |
| 1998  | 16.8             | 22.5                    | 21.9                      | 20.1                         | 19.2                           | 20.9            |
| 1999  | 15.0             | 20.9                    | 20.1                      | 17.7                         | 16.4                           | 18.0            |
| 2000  | 15.6             | 19.6                    | 19.0                      | 16.2                         | 14.7                           | 16.4            |
| Banks | with assets ove  | er \$10 billion         |                           |                              |                                |                 |
| 1996  | 17.6             | 24.8                    | 25.0                      | 49.4                         | 65.1                           | 48.0            |
| 1997  | 23.2             | 30.3                    | 30.1                      | 53.9                         | 68.8                           | 52.7            |
| 1998  | 23.8             | 31.3                    | 31.3                      | 57.8                         | 73.0                           | 56.7            |
| 1999  | 29.6             | 34.4                    | 35.1                      | 61.9                         | 76.2                           | 61.3            |
| 2000  | 30.0             | 35.9                    | 36.7                      | 64.1                         | 77.8                           | 64.0            |

Source: U.S.Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, *Small Business Lending in the United States*, various issues. Prepared for the U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, by James Kolari, A&M University, College Station, Texas.

Chart 2.2 Changes in the Share of the Amount of Small Business Loans Under \$100,000 by Bank Size, 1996–2000



Source: U.S.Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, *Small Business Lending in the United States*, various issues.

Table 2.11 Changes in Asset and Loan Shares and in Small Business Loan Ratios by Bank Size 1996–2000

|         | Ratio of small<br>business loans<br>under \$1 million<br>to total assets | Ratio of large busi-<br>ness loans over<br>\$1 million to total<br>business loans | Ratio of large<br>business loans<br>over \$1 million<br>to total assets | Industry<br>share of total<br>business<br>loans | Industry<br>share<br>of total<br>assets |
|---------|--|---|---|---|---|
| Banks v | with assets under \$1  | 100 million   |   |   |   |
| 1996    | 0.172  | 0.051   | 0.009   | 6.2   | 7.7                                     |
| 1997    | 0.173  | 0.057   | 0.010   | 5.5   | 6.9                                     |
| 1998    | 0.177  | 0.061   | 0.011   | 4.8   | 5.9                                     |
| 1999    | 0.181  | 0.072   | 0.014   | 4.2   | 5.2                                     |
| 2000    | 0.190  | 0.071   | 0.014   | 3.8   | 4.6                                     |
| Banks v | with assets of \$100   | to \$500 million  |   |   |   |
| 1996    | 0.180  | 0.215   | 0.049   | 13.5  | 13.3                                    |
| 1997    | 0.185  | 0.219   | 0.052   | 13.1  | 12.9                                    |
| 1998    | 0.187  | 0.217   | 0.052   | 12.2  | 11.8                                    |
| 1999    | 0.193  | 0.231   | 0.058   | 11.8  | 11.3                                    |
| 2000    | 0.204  | 0.242   | 0.065   | 11.5  | 10.8                                    |

(continued, next page)

Table 2.11 (continued)

|         | Ratio of small<br>business loans<br>under \$1 million<br>to total assets | Ratio of large busi-<br>ness loans over<br>\$1 million to total<br>business loans | Ratio of large<br>business loans<br>over \$1 million<br>to total assets | Industry<br>share of total<br>business<br>loans | Industry<br>share<br>of total<br>assets |
|---------|--|---|---|---|---|
| Banks   | with assets of \$500   | million to \$1 billion  |   |   |   |
| 1996    | 0.138  | 0.382   | 0.085   | 4.6   | 4.7                                     |
| 1997    | 0.144  | 0.382   | 0.089   | 5.0   | 5.0                                     |
| 1998    | 0.147  | 0.400   | 0.098   | 5.0   | 4.7                                     |
| 1999    | 0.150  | 0.411   | 0.104   | 4.4   | 4.2                                     |
| 2000    | 0.155  | 0.437   | 0.121   | 4.5   | 4.1                                     |
| Banks   | with assets of \$1 bil   | lion to \$10 billion  |   |   |   |
| 1996    | 0.087  | 0.614   | 0.138   | 26.4  | 26.4                                    |
| 1997    | 0.087  | 0.626   | 0.145   | 22.5  | 22.6                                    |
| 1998    | 0.087  | 0.608   | 0.135   | 20.1  | 20.9                                    |
| 1999    | 0.094  | 0.603   | 0.143   | 17.7  | 18.0                                    |
| 2000    | 0.099  | 0.603   | 0.150   | 16.2  | 16.4                                    |
| Banks   | with assets over \$10  | ) billion   |   |   |   |
| 1996    | 0.046  | 0.802   | 0.186   | 49.4  | 48.0                                    |
| 1997    | 0.051  | 0.786   | 0.187   | 53.9  | 52.7                                    |
| 1998    | 0.046  | 0.803   | 0.189   | 57.8  | 56.7                                    |
| 1999    | 0.048  | 0.801   | 0.195   | 61.9  | 61.3                                    |
| 2000    | 0.048  | 0.810   | 0.204   | 64.0  | 64.0                                    |
| All ban | ks   |   |   |   |   |
| 1996    | 0.088  | 0.607   | 0.137   | 100.0   | 100.0                                   |
| 1997    | 0.089  | 0.615   | 0.143   | 100.0   | 100.0                                   |
| 1998    | 0.084  | 0.636   | 0.147   | 100.0   | 100.0                                   |
| 1999    | 0.084  | 0.651   | 0.157   | 100.0   | 100.0                                   |
| 2000    | 0.084  | 0.666   | 0.168   | 100.0   | 100.0                                   |

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, *Small Business Lending in the United States*, various issues.

It can be argued that the bank consolidations have reduced the availability of lending to small businesses by temporarily disrupting existing banking relationships between small businesses and the local banks that have become branches of larger banks.<sup>20</sup> The negative impact of mergers and acquisitions in interrupting established relationships may even have negated the positive impact of banks' use of new technology to promote small business lending.<sup>21</sup>

#### Lending by Finance Companies

Finance companies continued to expand lending to small businesses, by 16.3 percent from 1999 to 2000. Information on the distribution of business loans by loan size (or to small business borrowers) is not available for finance companies, so little can be said about the extent to which finance companies are increasing their lending to small businesses relative to large businesses (Table 2.12).

# Borrowing in the Public Issue Markets

A 10-year boom in technology stocks came to an end in 2000 as the NASDAQ index peaked in March at around 5,000 and then proceeded to trend downward, ending the year at 50 percent below the peak. The impact of a declining stock market on initial public offerings (IPOs), especially smaller IPOs, has always been dramatic. While total IPOs declined by 20 percent, from \$68.7 billion in 1999 to \$55.2 billion in 2000, offerings by small issuers with assets of \$10 million or less fell off drastically, by about two-thirds, from \$4.1 billion in 1999 to \$1.5 billion in 2000 (Table 2.13). Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less fell from \$13.1 billion to \$8.8 billion. The average issue size increased significantly, indicating that investors were shying away from small issuers with weaker financial statements.

<sup>20</sup> A possible outcome of transition to the new owning institutions is an interruption in the provision of services as a result of the delay in establishing a new relationship between small business borrowers and new branch managers.

<sup>21</sup> A recent study by Robert Avery (of the Federal Reserve) and Katherine Samolyk of the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation shows the negative impact of mergers and acquisitions in the banking sector on small business lending, especially in rural areas. See "Bank Consolidation and the Provision of Banking Services: The Case of Small Commercial Loans," FDIC working paper, March 2001.

Table 2.12 Business Loans Outstanding from Finance Companies, December 31, 1980–December 31, 2000

|                   | Total Receivable    | es Outstanding   | Annual Change in<br>Chain-Type* Price Index |
|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---|
|                   | Billions of Dollars | Change (Percent) | for GDP (Percent)                           |
| December 31, 2000 | 471.1               | 16.3             | NA  |
| December 31, 1999 | 405.2               | 16.6             | NA  |
| December 31, 1998 | 347.5               | 9.1              | NA  |
| December 31, 1997 | 318.5               | 2.9              | NA  |
| December 31, 1996 | 309.5               | 2.6              | 1.8   |
| December 31, 1995 | 301.6               | 9.7              | 2.4   |
| December 31, 1994 | 274.9               | NA               | 2.5   |
| December 31, 1993 | 294.6               | -2.3             | 2.3   |
| December 31, 1992 | 301.3               | 1.9              | 2.5   |
| December 31, 1991 | 295.8               | 0.9              | 2.6   |
| December 31, 1990 | 293.6               | 14.6             | 3.4   |
| December 31, 1989 | 256.0               | 9.1              | 4.6   |
| December 31, 1988 | 234.6               | 13.9             | 3.9   |
| December 31, 1987 | 206.0               | 19.7             | 4.0   |
| December 31, 1986 | 172.1               | 9.3              | 3.2   |
| December 31, 1985 | 157.5               | 14.3             | 2.5   |
| December 31, 1984 | 137.8               | 21.9             | 3.5   |
| December 31, 1983 | 113.4               | 12.9             | 3.8   |
| December 31, 1982 | 100.4               | 0                | 5.3   |
| December 31, 1981 | 100.3               | 11.1             | 8.5   |
| December 31, 1980 | 90.3                |                  |   |

NA=Not available

\* Changes from the fourth quarter of the year before.

Note: Major data revision for 1994–1996. See Federal Reserve Board, *Federal Reserve Bulletin*, December 1997, A33.

Source: Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, *Federal Reserve Bulletin*, Table 1.52 (or 1.51), various issues; U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of Economic Analysis, *Business Conditions Digest*, various issues; and idem., *Survey of Current Business*, various issues.

Table 2.13 Common Stock Initial Public Offerings by All and Small Issuers, 1995–2000

| 1999 543 68,663.2 1998 375 36,864.9 1997 630 43,252.5 1996 871 49,878.0 1995 580 30,013.3  Offerings by issuers with assets of \$10 million or less  2000 36 1,482.0 4999 101 4,128.7 4998 62 1,429.1 1997 159 2,621.9 1996 280 5,245.7 1995 165 2,544.5  Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less  2000 130 8,843.4 1999 242 13,127.5 1998 131 3,785.5 1997 284 6,413.8 1996 440 10,135.5  |             | Number         | Amount (millions of dollars)   | Average Size (millions of dollars) |
|---|-------------|----------------|--------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| 1999 543 68,663.2 12 1998 375 36,864.9 99 1997 630 43,252.5 66 1996 871 49,878.0 5 1995 580 30,013.3 5  Offerings by issuers with assets of \$10 million or less  2000 36 1,482.0 4 1999 101 4,128.7 4 1998 62 1,429.1 2 1997 159 2,621.9 1 1996 280 5,245.7 1 1996 280 5,245.7 1 1995 165 2,544.5 1  Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less  2000 130 8,843.4 66 1999 242 13,127.5 5 1998 131 3,785.5 2 1997 284 6,413.8 2 1996 440 10,135.5   | Offerings b | y all issuers  |                                |                                    |
| 1998  | 2000        | 379            | 55,235.1                       | 145.7                              |
| 1997 630 43,252.5 1996 871 49,878.0 1995 580 30,013.3  Offerings by issuers with assets of \$10 million or less  2000 36 1,482.0 1999 101 4,128.7 1998 62 1,429.1 1997 159 2,621.9 1996 280 5,245.7 1995 165 2,544.5  Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less  2000 130 8,843.4 1999 242 13,127.5 1998 131 3,785.5 1997 284 6,413.8 1996 440 10,135.5  | 1999        | 543            | 68,663.2                       | 126.5                              |
| 1996 871 49,878.0 1995 580 30,013.3  Offerings by issuers with assets of \$10 million or less  2000 36 1,482.0 1999 101 4,128.7 1998 62 1,429.1 1997 159 2,621.9 1996 280 5,245.7 11 1995 165 2,544.5  Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less  2000 130 8,843.4 1999 242 13,127.5 1998 131 3,785.5 1997 284 6,413.8 1996 440 10,135.5   | 1998        | 375            | 36,864.9                       | 98.3                               |
| 1995       580       30,013.3       5         Offerings by issuers with assets of \$10 million or less         2000       36       1,482.0       4         1999       101       4,128.7       4         1998       62       1,429.1       2         1997       159       2,621.9       1         1996       280       5,245.7       1         1995       165       2,544.5       1         Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less         2000       130       8,843.4       6         1999       242       13,127.5       5         1997       284       6,413.8       2         1996       440       10,135.5       2 | 1997        | 630            | 43,252.5                       | 68.7                               |
| Offerings by issuers with assets of \$10 million or less         2000       36       1,482.0       4         1999       101       4,128.7       4         1998       62       1,429.1       2         1997       159       2,621.9       1         1996       280       5,245.7       1         1995       165       2,544.5       1         Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less         2000       130       8,843.4       6         1999       242       13,127.5       5         1998       131       3,785.5       2         1997       284       6,413.8       2         1996       440       10,135.5       2  | 1996        | 871            | 49,878.0                       | 57.3                               |
| 2000 36 1,482.0 44 1999 101 4,128.7 44 1998 62 1,429.1 22 1997 159 2,621.9 1 1996 280 5,245.7 1 1995 165 2,544.5 1  Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less 2000 130 8,843.4 66 1999 242 13,127.5 55 1998 131 3,785.5 22 1997 284 6,413.8 22 1996 440 10,135.5 2   | 1995        | 580            | 30,013.3                       | 51.7                               |
| 1999       101       4,128.7       4         1998       62       1,429.1       2         1997       159       2,621.9       1         1996       280       5,245.7       1         1995       165       2,544.5       1         Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less         2000       130       8,843.4       6         1999       242       13,127.5       5         1997       284       6,413.8       2         1996       440       10,135.5       2  | Offerings b | y issuers with | assets of \$10 million or less |                                    |
| 1998       62       1,429.1       2         1997       159       2,621.9       1         1996       280       5,245.7       1         1995       165       2,544.5       1         Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less         2000       130       8,843.4       6         1999       242       13,127.5       5         1998       131       3,785.5       2         1997       284       6,413.8       2         1996       440       10,135.5       2  | 2000        | 36             | 1,482.0                        | 41.2                               |
| 1997       159       2,621.9       1         1996       280       5,245.7       1         1995       165       2,544.5       1         Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less         2000       130       8,843.4       6         1999       242       13,127.5       5         1998       131       3,785.5       2         1997       284       6,413.8       2         1996       440       10,135.5       2  | 1999        | 101            | 4,128.7                        | 40.9                               |
| 1996       280       5,245.7       1         1995       165       2,544.5       1         Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less         2000       130       8,843.4       6         1999       242       13,127.5       5         1998       131       3,785.5       2         1997       284       6,413.8       2         1996       440       10,135.5       2   | 1998        | 62             | 1,429.1                        | 23.1                               |
| 1995       165       2,544.5       1         Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less         2000       130       8,843.4       6         1999       242       13,127.5       5         1998       131       3,785.5       2         1997       284       6,413.8       2         1996       440       10,135.5       2  | 1997        | 159            | 2,621.9                        | 16.5                               |
| Offerings by issuers with assets of \$25 million or less         2000       130       8,843.4       6         1999       242       13,127.5       5         1998       131       3,785.5       2         1997       284       6,413.8       2         1996       440       10,135.5       2   | 1996        | 280            | 5,245.7                        | 18.7                               |
| 2000       130       8,843.4       6         1999       242       13,127.5       5         1998       131       3,785.5       2         1997       284       6,413.8       2         1996       440       10,135.5       2  | 1995        | 165            | 2,544.5                        | 15.4                               |
| 1999     242     13,127.5     5       1998     131     3,785.5     2       1997     284     6,413.8     2       1996     440     10,135.5     2   | Offerings b | y issuers with | assets of \$25 million or less |                                    |
| 1998     131     3,785.5     2       1997     284     6,413.8     2       1996     440     10,135.5     2   | 2000        | 130            | 8,843.4                        | 68.0                               |
| 1997     284     6,413.8     2       1996     440     10,135.5     2  | 1999        | 242            | 13,127.5                       | 54.2                               |
| 1996 440 10,135.5 2   | 1998        | 131            | 3,785.5                        | 28.9                               |
| ·   | 1997        | 284            | 6,413.8                        | 22.6                               |
|   | 1996        | 440            | 10,135.5                       | 23.0                               |
| 1995 262 5,489.0 2  | 1995        | 262            | 5,489.0                        | 21.0                               |

Note: Excludes closed end funds. Registered offerings data from the Securities and Exchange Commission are no longer available.

Data provided by Securities Data Company are not as inclusive as those registered with the SEC.

Source: Special tabulations prepared for the U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, by Thomson Financial Securities Data, March 2001.

IPO offerings by venture-backed companies remained strong, with a small decline in numbers but a rather healthy increase in amounts; the number of venture-backed IPOs declined from 258 in 1999 to 231 in 2000, while the amount increased from \$19.8 billion to \$21.9 billion in 2000. Thus, the average size of venture-backed IPOs increased significantly, from \$77 million to \$85 million.

#### **Venture Capital Funds**

The venture-backed IPO market contributed to the significant growth in fundraising by venture capital funds and another record volume of commitments and disbursements in 2000. Funds raised by venture capital firms increased another 50 percent to \$93 billion, surpassing the record high of \$60 billion achieved in 1999 (Table 2.14). Total capital under management amounted to \$210 billion by the end of 2000. The steep decline in the prices of technology stocks and the decline in the IPO market during the last quarter were expected to reduce the level of activity in the venture capital market in the year 2001.

Commitments from pension funds remained the most important source of capital funds in 2000, providing 40 percent of the total (Table 2.15). Two other major sources of funding were foundations/endowments and banks/insurance companies, each contributing more than one-fifth of the total. Corporations' share of investment capital continued to decline in importance, to 3.7 percent in 2000, drastically lower than the 25 percent share this sector contributed in 1997.

While corporations' share has dropped, however, their dollar contribution has not declined much because total commitments to the venture capital sector increased 50 percent, from \$60 billion in 1999 to \$92 billion in 2000 (Table 2.15). The huge increase in total investment and large increases in the average size of deals reflected an overvalued stock market and the rosy promise of venture-backed IPOs. The idea of investing patient capital seemed to be out of fashion over the years of the venture investing boom.

Table 2.14 Sources of Capital Committed to Independent Venture Funds, 1982–2000

|      | Commitments<br>(billions of<br>dollars) | Disbursements<br>(billions of<br>dollars) | Initial Round<br>(number<br>of funded<br>companies) | Follow-on<br>(number<br>of funded<br>companies) | Capital under<br>Management<br>(billions of<br>dollars) |
|------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 2000 | 92.9                                    | 103.5                                     | 2,986   | 2,959   | 209.8   |
| 1999 | 60.0                                    | 59.4                                      | 2,058   | 2,206   | 142.9   |
| 1998 | 29.4                                    | 22.0                                      | 1,508   | 1,867   | 90.9  |
| 1997 | 17.1                                    | 17.2                                      | 1,421   | 1,501   | 65.1  |
| 1996 | 11.8                                    | 11.2                                      | 977   | 1,164   | 48.9  |
| 1995 | 9.9                                     | 5.5                                       | 523   | 870   | 40.2  |
| 1994 | 7.6                                     | 5.3                                       | 413   | 841   | 35.3  |
| 1993 | 4.5                                     | 4.9                                       | 346   | 853   | 31.6  |
| 1992 | 5.0                                     | 5.1                                       | 396   | 971   | 30.3  |
| 1991 | 1.7                                     | 2.5                                       | 255   | 866   | 30.1  |
| 1990 | 3.1                                     | 3.3                                       | 368   | 1,011   | 32.0  |
| 1989 | 5.6                                     | 4.7                                       | 528   | 1,059   | 31.0  |
| 1988 | 4.5                                     | 4.9                                       | 617   | 983   | 27.5  |
| 1987 | 4.8                                     | 4.5                                       | 663   | 1,081   | 25.2  |
| 1986 | 3.7                                     | 4.1                                       | 606   | 900   | 20.9  |
| 1985 | 3.1                                     | 3.4                                       | 504   | 886   | 17.6  |
| 1984 | 3.2                                     | 3.3                                       | 624   | 829   | 14.3  |
| 1983 | 4.2                                     | 3.1                                       | 687   | 680   | 10.8  |
| 1982 | 2.0                                     | 1.8                                       | 599   | 516   | 6.8   |

Source: Capital Publishing Corporation, Venture Capital Journal (various issues).

Disbursements to small businesses by small business investment companies (SBICs) increased significantly—from \$4.22 billion in FY 1999 to \$5.47 billion in FY 2000 (Table 2.16). The number of investments also increased significantly, by about 50 percent, from 3,039 to 4,639. Again, this increase came completely from regular SBICs, as the SBA continued to promote the formation and expansion of larger SBICs. Investment by specialized SBICs (also known as 301(d) companies or SSBICs), most of them very small and all of them limited to financing disadvantaged businesses, showed another slight decline in FY 2000. Initial financing remained a major part of overall financing (Table 2.17).

<sup>22</sup> The total capitalization, however, included \$5 billion in capital for Warburg, Pincus Equity Partners, LP. The limited partnership was not included in 1997.

of Capital Committed to Independent Venture Funds, 1987–2000 (percent) Sources 2.15 Table

2000 100.00 92.92 3.70 11.80 40.01 23.30 9.60 15.50 43.50 100.00 00.09 17.20 60.13 100.00 29.42 11.86 10.37 100.00 17.10 20 16.61 12.46 6.26 39.47 19.86 6.88 3.06 58.32 100.00 100.00 20.26 16.73 19.96 38.41 4.64 9.33 12.09 9.72 46.91 100.00 21.94 7.61 4.53 11.92 7.28 11.70 60.93 100.00 5.02 3.59 21.31 12.15 17.33 45.62 100.00 4.60 27.59 13.79 5.75 48.28 100.00 3.13 14.06 12.46 100.00 9.90 56.23 23.26 13.95 6.80 14.85 100.00 14.00 9.78 10.44 52.67 100.00 4.50 12.66 11.20 13.90 17.22 45.02 100.00 Individuals/families Pension funds Endowments/ Total (billions Corporations foundations institutions Financial

Venture Capital Journal (various Issues) and National Venture Capital Association Yearbook 2001, Prepared by Venture Economics Source:

Table 2.16 Disbursements to Small Businesses by Small Business Investment Companies (SBICs) and 301(d) SBICs, 1980–2000 (Millions of Dollars)

|      | Tota   | Total SBICs |        | BICs    | 301(d) | SBICs* |
|------|--------|-------------|--------|---------|--------|--------|
| Year | Number | Amount      | Number | Amount  | Number | Amount |
| 2000 | 4,639  | 5,466.2     | 4,346  | 5,403.4 | 293    | 62.8   |
| 1999 | 3,096  | 4,220.9     | 2,770  | 4,161.8 | 326    | 59.1   |
| 1998 | 3,456  | 3,239.4     | 2,817  | 3,130.0 | 639    | 109.4  |
| 1997 | 2,634  | 2,315.7     | 1,866  | 2,202.7 | 768    | 113.0  |
| 1996 | 2,302  | 1,848.5     | 1,343  | 1,731.7 | 959    | 116.8  |
| 1995 | 2,173  | 1,184.4     | 1,045  | 1,036.7 | 1,128  | 148.3  |
| 1994 | 2,375  | 1,120.6     | 1,070  | 965.2   | 1,305  | 155.4  |
| 1993 | 2,302  | 923.6       | 986    | 784.9   | 1,316  | 138.7  |
| 1992 | 1,633  | 484.2       | 767    | 395.7   | 866    | 88.5   |
| 1991 | 2,044  | 460.1       | 1,036  | 364.2   | 1,008  | 95.9   |
| 1990 | 2,367  | 645.2       | 1,334  | 545.9   | 1,033  | 99.3   |
| 1989 | 3,322  | 690.0       | 1,876  | 542.4   | 1,446  | 147.6  |
| 1988 | 3,724  | 750.9       | 2,227  | 614.4   | 1,497  | 136.5  |
| 1987 | 4,128  | 680.5       | 2,522  | 537.9   | 1,606  | 142.6  |
| 1986 | 4,333  | 620.8       | 2,675  | 75.9    | 1,658  | 144.9  |
| 1985 | 4,205  | 542.3       | 2,756  | 434.6   | 1,449  | 107.7  |
| 1984 | 3,990  | 513.9       | 2,755  | 425.5   | 1,235  | 88.0   |
| 1983 | 3,247  | 468.8       | 2,464  | 412.9   | 783    | 55.9   |
| 1982 | 2,941  | 369.9       | 2,177  | 322.9   | 764    | 47.0   |
| 1981 | 3,176  | 387.1       | 2,434  | 332.7   | 742    | 54.4   |
| 1980 | 2,637  | 337.4       | 2,090  | 295.2   | 547    | 42.2   |

<sup>\* 301(</sup>d) companies were permitted to finance only small businesses that were at least 50 percent owned, and managed on a day-to-day basis, by persons who qualified as socially or economically disadvantaged under SBA's regulations.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Investment Division.

Table 2.17 Disbursements to Small Businesses by Small Business Investment Companies, Initial vs. Follow-on, Fiscal Year 1998–Fiscal Year 2000 (millions of dollars)

| Firm           | Initial Fi | nancing | Follow-on | Financing | Total  |        |
|----------------|------------|---------|-----------|-----------|--------|--------|
| Fiscal<br>Year | Number     | Amount  | Number    | Amount    | Number | Amount |
|                |            |         |           |           |        |        |
| 2000           | 2,251      | 3,860   | 2,388     | 1,607     | 4,639  | 5,466  |
| 1999           | 1,379      | 2,926   | 1,717     | 1,295     | 3,096  | 4,221  |
| 1998           | 1,721      | 2,037   | 1,725     | 1,202     | 3,456  | 3,239  |

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Investment Division.

#### Conclusion

Small businesses use a variety of financing sources, from internal resources such as their own savings and retained earnings, to external sources, such as informal loans from associates, loans from banks and other financial intermediaries, and financial instruments in the public markets.

With the U.S. economy slowing significantly in the second half of 2000, a pause in borrowing by small businesses resulted in little growth in borrowing over the course of the year. Borrowing by small firms in the debt market stayed at a rather high level, but increased little over the previous four years.

Bank consolidations continued to affect the relative importance of banks of various sizes in small business lending in 2000. While many of the multibillion dollar banks that emerge from these consolidations continue to be active small business lenders, the trend toward larger financial institutions with much lower ratios of small business loans to total business loans deserves continuing scrutiny.

Borrowing in the equity markets continued to increase significantly in 2000. While small company IPO offerings declined considerably, IPOs by venture-backed industrial firms remained very active. Most significantly, venture capital financing grew by more than 50 percent in 2000 over the record 1999 level. Venture capital disbursements reached \$100 billion.

Overall, most small firms were able to obtain needed financing in the continuing strong credit markets of 2000, although decelerating economic activity at the end of the year raised concerns for many businesses considering investing and expanding.

# 3 PROCUREMENT

# Synopsis

Small businesses won \$76.3 billion in federal contract awards in FY 2000, including \$45.3 billion in direct prime contract awards from the federal government and an additional \$31.0 billion in subcontracts from prime contractors working directly for the federal government. The \$76.3 billion small business total represented 34.5 percent of the \$221.2 billion in contract actions awarded by the federal government in FY 2000, a decrease from the previous year's 35.6 percent small business share.

The \$45.3 billion small firm share of prime contract dollars constituted 20.5 percent of the total, down from 20.9 percent the previous year. Small businesses' share of larger federal prime contracts over \$25,000 has been increasing gradually every year since FY 1989, from 14.9 percent that year to 18.8 percent in FY 2000. Their share of smaller contracts under \$25,000 has declined, on the other hand, from about 51 percent, where it hovered in the FY 1990–FY 1995 period, to 42.6 percent in FY 2000, its lowest level since the \$25,000 threshold was instituted in FY 1984.

Part of the explanation may be in the unintended effects of procurement reform on the small business procurement marketplace. The Federal Acquisition Streamlining Act (FASA), enacted in 1994, and the Federal Acquisition Reform Act (FARA) or Clinger-Cohen Act, enacted in 1996, have had an unprecedented impact on the federal procurement process. Additional reforms were enacted in December 1997 in the HUBZone and contract bundling legislation. The reforms were designed to make the government operate more like a commercial buyer and make it easier for businesses to participate in government markets. Prior to procurement reform, small purchases were primarily restricted for small business awards. Post-reform this practice has changed, in part because of the widespread use of credit cards. Agencies increased

their credit card purchases from about \$5 billion in FY 1997 to nearly \$13 billion in FY 2000. For the same period, the number of actions doubled from 11 million to nearly 22 million. While small businesses have historically been the beneficiary of small purchase orders, preliminary reports suggest this may not be the case with credit cards.

The share of prime contract dollars awarded in FY 2000 to small socially and economically disadvantaged and women-owned businesses also declined slightly from FY 1999 to FY 2000. In FY 1999, minority-owned firms were awarded \$12.1 billion in prime contracts or 6.0 percent of total federal contract dollars; the dollar amount increased to \$13 billion in FY 2000 and the share decreased slightly—to 5.9 percent. Women-owned firms were awarded \$4.5 billion in prime contracts or 2.25 percent of federal buys in FY 1999; the women-owned share decreased in FY 2000 to 2.20 percent.

The federal procurement sector offers valuable opportunities for small firms to enter the marketplace and grow, and where small firms have been in a position to take advantage of the opportunities, they have made many important contributions. Ensuring that the federal contracting market remains open to small firms is an ongoing challenge.

#### Introduction

In FY 1999, the federal government awarded \$200.8 billion in contracts for the purchase of goods; the total increased to \$221.2 billion in FY 2000. These totals include contracting for the purchase of goods and services such as research and development, educational and training courses, paint, tools, toiletries, military weapons, housing, and hardware. Costs associated with payment for these goods and services support federal civilian and military personnel around the world.

The government awarded small businesses \$41.5 billion in prime contract dollars in FY 1999, including \$34.7 billion in actions over \$25,000 and \$6.9

billion in actions of \$25,000 or less.<sup>23</sup> Slightly more, \$45.3 billion, went to small firms in FY 2000, of which \$38.8 billion was in actions over \$25,000 and \$6.5 billion was in actions of \$25,000 or less (Table 3.1). While small business dollars increased slightly, the small business share was down, from 20.9 percent of all prime contract dollars awarded in FY 1999 to about 20.5 percent in FY 2000.

Adding the dollar value of small business subcontracts increases the total by an additional \$27.9 billion, to \$69.3 billion in FY 1999 and by \$31.0 billion, to \$76.3 billion in FY 2000.<sup>24</sup> The \$76.3 billion small business amount was 34.5 percent of the \$221.2 billion in contract actions awarded by the federal government in FY 2000, down from 35.6 percent in FY 1999.

#### Size of Federal Contract Actions

The federal contracting process involves a relatively small number of very substantial purchases and a large number of smaller awards. More than 90 percent (\$185.1 billion in FY 1999 and \$205.8 billion in FY 2000) of federal procurement dollars were awarded in contract actions over \$25,000 (Table 3.2). Small firms have won a gradually increasing share of these larger transactions every year for the past 11 years. In FY 1999, they won 18.7 percent; the total increased slightly to 18.8 percent in FY 2000 (Chart 3.1). The financial returns are, of course, much greater for the small businesses that win larger awards.

These large transactions, however, accounted for only 3 percent of the number of contract actions executed during the period. Conversely, 97 percent of the

<sup>23</sup> The Federal Procurement Data System (FPDC) has been publishing data on contract awards since FY 1979. From FY 1979 to FY 1983, the FPDS published detailed data on all contract awards over \$10,000. Starting in FY 1983, the Department of Defense increased its reporting threshold from \$10,000 to \$25,000; for civilian agencies, a similar change began in FY 1986. Unless otherwise stated, the discussions of federal procurement in this and subsequent sections of this report reflect individual awards of \$25,000 or more. A small firm is defined for procurement purposes by size standards established by the U.S. Small Business Administration. Typically, for most purposes, the SBA's Office of Advocacy defines a small business as having fewer than 500 employees and not dominant in its field. For detailed definitions for procurement purposes, see SBA's small business size regulations at 13 CFR 121.9, published January 1, 1996.

<sup>24</sup> Data on subcontracting awards are based on federal agency reports required by Public Law 95-507, Section 221(h).

Table 3.1 Total Federal Contract Dollars, FY 2000

|                        | Thousand    | Small Business Share |      |
|------------------------|-------------|----------------------|------|
|                        | Total       | Total Small Business |      |
| Total                  | 218,950,746 | 44,801,482           | 20.5 |
| Actions under \$25,000 | 15,337,450  | 6,541,176            | 42.6 |
| Actions over \$25,000  | 203,613,296 | 38,260,306           | 18.8 |

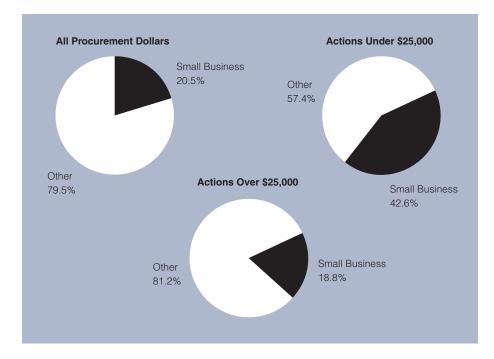
Source: General Services Administration, Federal Procurement Data System and Eagle Eye Publishers, Inc.

Table 3.2 Small Business Share of Dollars in Contract Actions, FY 1995-FY 2000

|                       | Thousands of Dollars |                |                      |  |  |
|-----------------------|----------------------|----------------|----------------------|--|--|
| Fiscal Year           | Total                | Small Business | Small Business Share |  |  |
| Contract actions over | r \$25,000           |                |                      |  |  |
| 2000                  | 205,847,301          | 38,781,448     | 18.8                 |  |  |
| 1999                  | 185,124,691          | 34,664,335     | 18.7                 |  |  |
| 1998                  | 184,111,005          | 34,259,439     | 18.6                 |  |  |
| 1997                  | 178,924,894          | 33,129,663     | 18.5                 |  |  |
| 1996                  | 183,483,693          | 33,764,796     | 18.4                 |  |  |
| 1995                  | 185,119,992          | 33,924,015     | 18.3                 |  |  |
| Contract actions und  | ler \$25,000         |                |                      |  |  |
| 2000                  | 15,337,450           | 6,541,176      | 42.6                 |  |  |
| 1999                  | 15,678,184           | 6,856,096      | 43.7                 |  |  |
| 1998                  | 16,383,684           | 7,541,821      | 46.0                 |  |  |
| 1997                  | 17,218,902           | 8,082,760      | 46.9                 |  |  |
| 1996                  | 18,971,206           | 9,183,409      | 48.4                 |  |  |
| 1995                  | 21,449,638           | 11,122,015     | 51.9                 |  |  |

Source: Federal Procurement Data System unpublished data; figures for contracts under \$25,000 are from *The State of Small Business: A Report of the President*, various issues. Because of updating, totals may differ from totals in previous reports.

Chart 3.1 Federal Contract Dollars by Size of Contract Action, FY 2000



Source: Federal Procurement Data System and Eagle Eye Publishers, Inc.

total number of contract actions were issued in contract actions of \$25,000 or less; these contracts were valued at \$15.7 billion in FY 1999 and \$15.3 billion in FY 2000.

Small businesses have always been significantly more successful in competing for smaller awards than for larger contracts. Over the FY 1990–FY 1995 period, their share of dollars in these smaller contracts remained in the 50–52 percent range and the small business dollar totals were in the \$10 billion to \$11 billion range. But in FY 1996, as procurement reforms began taking effect, their percentage and dollar shares of these contracts began dropping steadily. By FY 1999, they were awarded \$6.9 billion or 43.7 percent of total federal dollars in contract actions of \$25,000 or less, and in FY 2000 just \$6.5 billion or 42.6 percent (Table 3.2).

The Federal Acquisition Streamlining Act of 1994 (FASA), signed into law on October 13, 1994, simplified the federal contracting process. Prior to enactment of FASA, only procurements of \$25,000 or less could be set aside for small businesses with limited competition. Government procurement personnel may now follow a simplified small business acquisition process for purchases between \$2,500 and \$100,000 as long as there is a reasonable expectation of bids being received from two or more responsible small businesses whose bids are competitive and commensurate with market expectations. But because other options, including credit card purchases, are now open to contracting officers, the effect has been a decline in the percentage of small contract dollars awarded to small businesses. Thus, the perception of some potential small firm contractors is that the doorway through which new and small businesses can enter the federal procurement marketplace has narrowed to the extent that they are discouraged from trying.

# Sources of Small Business Awards by Agency/Department

Some 59.8 percent of the \$38.8 billion in FY 2000 of prime contract dollars over \$25,000 awarded to small businesses resulted from Department of Defense (DOD) awards (Table 3.3). The DOD share of total awards over \$25,000 in FY 2000 was somewhat larger—63.9 percent—reflecting the larger share of contracts awarded to large businesses by DOD. This share of awards overall has declined steadily since the mid-1980s when the department was responsible for 80 percent of prime contract dollars in contracts over \$25,000 (Table 3.4).

The next largest source of federal contracting awards to small businesses was the General Services Administration, which accounted for 10.1 percent in FY 2000 of the total dollars awarded to small businesses, up from 8.0 percent in FY 1999. Although the Department of Transportation was third in FY 1999, with 4.0 percent, the National Aeronautics and Space Administration outperformed DOT in 2000, awarding 3.5 percent of the dollars over \$25,000 awarded to small firms, compared with DOT's 2.4 percent.

Table 3.3 Distribution of Small Business Share of Dollars in Contract Actions over \$25,000 by Procuring Agency Source, FY 1999 and FY 2000

|  | Total Small Business<br>(thousands of dollars) |            | Small Business Distribution (percent) |            | Ra         | Rank       |  |
|--|--|------------|---------------------------------------|------------|------------|------------|--|
|  | FY 2000  | FY 1999    | FY<br>2000                            | FY<br>1999 | FY<br>2000 | FY<br>1999 |  |
| Total, All Agencies                                  | 38,781,448                                     | 34,664,335 |                                       |            |            |            |  |
| Advisory Committee on the Federal<br>Prevailing Rate | 25   | 75         | *                                     | *          | 48         | 47         |  |
| Agency for International Development                 | 72,044   | 95,255     | 0.19                                  | 0.27       | 21         | 19         |  |
| American Battle Monuments<br>Commission              | 47   |            | *                                     |            | 46         |            |  |
| Commodity Futures Trading Commission                 |  |            |                                       |            |            |            |  |
| Consumer Product Safety Commission                   | 1,534  | 2,058      | *                                     | 0.01       | 40         | 38         |  |
| Corporation for National and Community Service       | 2,334  | 2,275      | 0.01                                  | 0.01       | 36         | 37         |  |
| Department of Agriculture                            | 1,131,038                                      | 1,198,059  | 2.92                                  | 3.46       | 4          | 4          |  |
| Department of Commerce                               | 552,753  | 407,803    | 1.43                                  | 1.18       | 11         | 12         |  |
| Department of Defense                                | 23,179,213                                     | 21,454,705 | 59.77                                 | 61.89      | 1          | 1          |  |
| Department of Education                              | 106,507  | 79,427     | 0.27                                  | 0.23       | 20         | 20         |  |
| Department of Energy                                 | 498,611  | 466,256    | 1.29                                  | 1.35       | 12         | 11         |  |
| Department of Health and Human Services              | 983,165  | 1,108,201  | 2.54                                  | 3.20       | 6          | 6          |  |
| Department of Housing and Urban Development          | 392,157  | 255,738    | 1.01                                  | 0.74       | 13         | 15         |  |
| Department of Justice                                | 819,979  | 759,460    | 2.11                                  | 2.19       | 8          | 9          |  |
| Department of Labor                                  | 325,967  | 202,178    | 0.84                                  | 0.58       | 16         | 16         |  |
| Department of State                                  | 388,116  | 391,148    | 1.00                                  | 1.13       | 14         | 13         |  |
| Department of the Interior                           | 718,330  | 549,142    | 1.85                                  | 1.58       | 9          | 10         |  |
| Department of the Treasury                           | 680,469  | 779,976    | 1.75                                  | 2.25       | 10         | 8          |  |
| Department of Transportation                         | 931,930  | 1,380,086  | 2.40                                  | 3.98       | 7          | 3          |  |
| Department of Veterans Affairs                       | 1,009,803                                      | 789,115    | 2.60                                  | 2.28       | 5          | 7          |  |
| Environmental Protection Agency                      | 213,625  | 280,326    | 0.55                                  | 0.81       | 17         | 14         |  |
| Equal Employment Opportunity<br>Commission           | 3,530  | 3,047      | 0.01                                  | 0.01       | 34         | 35         |  |

<sup>\*</sup> Less than 0.01 percent (continued, next page)

Table 3.3 (continued)

|  |           | Small Business otal Small Business Distribution housands of dollars) (percent) |            | Rank       |            |            |
|--|-----------|--|------------|------------|------------|------------|
|  | FY 2000   | FY 1999  | FY<br>2000 | FY<br>1999 | FY<br>2000 | FY<br>1999 |
| Executive Office of the President                | 17,200    | 16,180   | 0.04       | 0.05       | 26         | 28         |
| Federal Communications Commission                | 3,558     |  | 0.01       |            | 33         |            |
| Federal Election Commission                      | 1,044     | 244  | 0.00       | *          | 41         | 46         |
| Federal Emergency Management<br>Agency           | 66,949    | 60,531   | 0.17       | 0.17       | 22         | 22         |
| Federal Labor Relations Authority                |           |  |            |            |            |            |
| Federal Maritime Commission                      | 60        |  | *          |            | 45         |            |
| Federal Trade Commission                         | 7,380     | 6,948  | 0.02       | 0.02       | 29         | 31         |
| General Services Administration                  | 3,906,682 | 2,691,928  | 10.07      | 7.77       | 2          | 2          |
| International Trade Commission                   | 1,725     | 1,467  | 0.01       | *          | 38         | 42         |
| Merit Systems Protection Board                   |           |  |            |            |            |            |
| National Aeronautics and Space<br>Administration | 1,358,117 | 1,186,185  | 3.50       | 3.42       | 3          | 5          |
| National Archives and Records<br>Administration  | 10,232    | 9,718  | 0.03       | 0.03       | 28         | 30         |
| National Capital Planning Commission             |           |  |            |            |            |            |
| National Foundation on the Arts and Humanities   | 268       | 813  | *          | *          | 44         | 43         |
| National Labor Relations Board                   | 4,852     | 3,982  | 0.01       | 0.01       | 31         | 32         |
| National Mediation Board                         | 1,689     | 1,657  | *          | *          | 39         | 40         |
| National Science Foundation                      | 14,227    | 20,067   | 0.04       | 0.06       | 27         | 26         |
| Nuclear Regulatory Commission                    | 23,485    | 28,778   | 0.06       | 0.08       | 24         | 24         |
| Office of Personnel Management                   | 144,405   | 102,954  | 0.37       | 0.30       | 19         | 18         |
| Peace Corps                                      | 3,720     | 3,737  | 0.00       | 0.01       | 32         | 33         |
| Railroad Retirement Board                        | 1,820     | 1,591  | *          | *          | 37         | 41         |
| Securities and Exchange Commission               | 6,987     | 9,934  | 0.02       | 0.03       | 30         | 29         |
| Selective Service System                         | 35        | 600  | *          | *          | 47         | 45         |
| Small Business Administration                    | 23,023    | 21,650   | 0.06       | 0.06       | 25         | 25         |
| Smithsonian Institution                          | 27,735    | 45,470   | 0.07       | 0.13       | 23         | 23         |
| Social Security Administration                   | 148,676   | 144,991  | 0.38       | 0.42       | 18         | 17         |
| Tennessee Valley Authority                       | 360,794   | 71,991   | 0.93       | 0.21       | 15         | 21         |

<sup>\*</sup> Less than 0.01 percent

(continued, next page)

Table 3.3 (continued)

|  | Total Small Business (thousands of dollars) |         | Small Business Distribution (percent) |            | Rank       |            |
|--|---|---------|---------------------------------------|------------|------------|------------|
|  | FY 2000                                     | FY 1999 | FY<br>2000                            | FY<br>1999 | FY<br>2000 | FY<br>1999 |
| U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency |   | 1,949   |                                       | 0.01       |            | 39         |
| U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum           | 557   | 701     | *                                     | *          | 43         | 44         |
| U.S. Information Agency                  |   | 19,647  |                                       | 0.06       |            | 27         |
| U.S. Soldiers' and Airmen's Home         | 943   | 2,918   | *                                     | 0.01       | 42         | 36         |
| U.S. Trade and Development Agency        | 2,893                                       | 3,374   | 0.01                                  | 0.00       | 35         | 34         |

<sup>\*</sup> Less than 0.01 percent

Source: General Services Administration, Federal Procurement Data Center, and Eagle Eye Publishers.

Table 3.4 Procurement Dollars in Contract Actions Over \$25,000 by Major Agency Source, FY 1984–FY 2000

|      |                              | Percent of Total      |                      |   |       |  |  |
|------|------------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|---|-------|--|--|
| FY   | Total (thousands of dollars) | Department of Defense | Department of Energy | National Aeronautics and Space Administration | Other |  |  |
| 2000 | 205,847,301                  | 63.9                  | 8.2                  | 5.3   | 22.6  |  |  |
| 1999 | 185,124,691                  | 66.6                  | 8.5                  | 5.8   | 19.1  |  |  |
| 1998 | 188,186,597                  | 64.1                  | 8.2                  | 5.9   | 21.7  |  |  |
| 1997 | 183,681,389                  | 65.5                  | 8.9                  | 6.2   | 19.4  |  |  |
| 1996 | 181,750,326                  | 66.5                  | 8.7                  | 6.2   | 18.7  |  |  |
| 1995 | 176,544,042                  | 64.3                  | 9.1                  | 6.3   | 20.2  |  |  |
| 1994 | 172,612,189                  | 65.4                  | 9.9                  | 6.3   | 18.4  |  |  |
| 1993 | 179,286,902                  | 66.7                  | 10.0                 | 6.4   | 16.8  |  |  |
| 1992 | 193,550,425                  | 66.3                  | 10.1                 | 6.6   | 16.9  |  |  |
| 1991 | 183,081,207                  | 70.2                  | 9.5                  | 6.1   | 14.2  |  |  |
| 1990 | 184,426,948                  | 72.0                  | 9.7                  | 6.4   | 11.9  |  |  |
| 1989 | 181,500,339                  | 75.0                  | 8.8                  | 5.7   | 10.6  |  |  |
| 1988 | 185,119,992                  | 76.9                  | 8.2                  | 4.9   | 10.0  |  |  |
| 1987 | 183,483,693                  | 78.6                  | 7.7                  | 4.2   | 9.5   |  |  |
| 1986 | 178,924,894                  | 79.6                  | 7.3                  | 4.0   | 9.0   |  |  |
| 1985 | 184,111,005                  | 80.0                  | 7.7                  | 4.0   | 8.3   |  |  |
| 1984 | 187,973,230                  | 79.3                  | 7.9                  | 4.0   | 9.0   |  |  |

Source: Federal Procurement Data System and Eagle Eye Publishers.

### Small Business Share of Purchasing Agency Awards

The small business share of agency procurement budgets is one measure of small businesses' ability to win contracts from the principal procurement centers of the federal government. For example, although the Department of Defense accounted for about 62 percent of all contract dollars over \$25,000 awarded to small businesses in FY 1999 and about 60 percent in FY 2000 (Table 3.3), the small business share amounted to only 17 to 18 percent of DOD's total in each year (Table 3.5).

As measured by their share of agency budgets, small businesses were most successful in FY 2000 in winning awards from the Office of Personnel Management (74.4 percent), the Department of the Interior (59.5 percent), and the Department of Transportation (51.8 percent) (Table 3.5). This group was followed by the General Services Administration (37.9 percent), the Nuclear Regulatory Commission (36.6 percent), the Department of Housing and Urban Development (35.9 percent), the Smithsonian (35.3 percent), the Department of Agriculture (34.1 percent), the Department of State (31.5 percent), the Department of Commerce (31.1 percent), and the Social Security Administration (30.8 percent). The Department of Energy came in last at less than 3.0 percent.

# Product/Service Categories

Three major categories of goods and services—supplies and equipment, research and development, and other services and construction—make up the federal procurement markets (Table 3.6). The volume of award dollars in each of the three major procurement categories shifted slightly as a percentage of total awards from FY 1999 to FY 2000. The services and construction category, which includes activities as diverse as architectural and engineering services, data processing, telecommunications, general construction, and management support services, decreased from 51.8 percent in FY 1999 to 50.2 percent in FY 2000. Expenditures for supplies and equipment, the second largest category, increased from 34.9 percent in FY 1999 to 37.2 percent in FY 2000. Research and development (R&D) continued to lose some ground, accounting for 13.3 percent of awards in FY 1999 and 11.5 percent in FY 2000.

Table 3.5 Small Business Share of Dollars in Contract Actions Over \$25,000 by Top 25 Major Procuring Agencies, Fiscal Years 2000 and 1999

|   | FY 2<br>(thousands |                   | Small Bo<br>Share (p |       | FY                    |
|---|--------------------|-------------------|----------------------|-------|-----------------------|
| Agency  | Total              | Small<br>Business | 1999                 | 2000  | 2000<br>Share<br>Rank |
| Total, All Agencies                           | 205,847,301        | 38,781,448        | 18.6                 | 18.8  | 0                     |
| Office of Personnel Management                | 194,092            | 144,405           | 64.99                | 74.40 | 1                     |
| Department of the Interior                    | 1,207,814          | 718,330           | 50.96                | 59.47 | 2                     |
| Department of Transportation                  | 1,800,044          | 931,930           | 48.65                | 51.77 | 3                     |
| General Services Administration               | 10,310,911         | 3,906,682         | 39.23                | 37.89 | 4                     |
| Nuclear Regulatory Commission                 | 64,205             | 23,485            | 42.67                | 36.58 | 5                     |
| Department of Housing and Urban Development   | 1,091,944          | 392,157           | 33.34                | 35.91 | 6                     |
| Smithsonian Institution                       | 78,524             | 27,735            | 49.43                | 35.32 | 7                     |
| Department of Agriculture                     | 3,316,245          | 1,131,038         | 38.92                | 34.11 | 8                     |
| Department of State                           | 1,232,962          | 388,116           | 40.40                | 31.48 | 9                     |
| Department of Commerce                        | 1,780,281          | 552,753           | 37.25                | 31.05 | 10                    |
| Social Security Administration                | 482,666            | 148,676           | 31.62                | 30.80 | 11                    |
| Federal Emergency Management Agency           | 237,143            | 66,949            | 21.13                | 28.23 | 12                    |
| Department of Justice                         | 3,061,665          | 819,979           | 23.65                | 26.78 | 13                    |
| Department of Veterans Affairs                | 3,879,921          | 1,009,803         | 30.30                | 26.03 | 14                    |
| Department of Labor                           | 1,288,566          | 325,967           | 18.33                | 25.30 | 15                    |
| Department of Health and<br>Human Services    | 3,947,167          | 983,165           | 25.22                | 24.91 | 16                    |
| Environmental Protection Agency               | 875,302            | 213,625           | 26.29                | 24.41 | 17                    |
| Department of the Treasury                    | 2,793,287          | 680,469           | 23.77                | 24.36 | 18                    |
| Department of Defense                         | 131,593,409        | 23,179,213        | 17.45                | 17.61 | 19                    |
| Agency for International Development          | 441,124            | 72,044            | 18.56                | 16.33 | 20                    |
| National Aeronautics and Space Administration | 10,912,591         | 1,358,117         | 10.90                | 12.45 | 21                    |
| Department of Education                       | 881,341            | 106,507           | 11.50                | 12.08 | 22                    |
| National Science Foundation                   | 153,428            | 14,227            | 9.42                 | 9.27  | 23                    |
| Tennessee Valley Authority                    | 4,253,112          | 360,794           | 12.02                | 8.48  | 24                    |
| Department of Energy                          | 16,903,647         | 498,611           | 3.30                 | 2.95  | 25                    |

Source: General Services Administration, Federal Procurement Data System and Eagle Eye Publishers.

Table 3.6 Distribution of Dollars in Prime Contract Actions Over \$25,000 by Major Product or Service Category for FY 1999 and FY 2000 (percent)

| Product/Service Category        | FY 1999     | FY 2000     |
|---------------------------------|-------------|-------------|
| Total (thousands of dollars)    | 185,124,691 | 205,847,301 |
| Research and development        | 13.3        | 11.5        |
| Other services and construction | 51.8        | 50.2        |
| Supplies and equipment          | 34.9        | 37.2        |

Note: No product/service codes are available for the Federal Aviation Administration so the FAA is excluded from the FY 2000 data; thus, the total will not equal the total amount awarded.

Source: General Services Administration, Federal Procurement Data System and Eagle Eye Publishers, Inc.

The small business market shares increased over the FY 1999–FY 2000 period in research and development and other services and construction, and declined in supplies and equipment. Small businesses increased their share of dollars in research and development from 14.3 percent in FY 1999 to 15.1 percent in FY 2000 (Table 3.7). Their share of services and construction dollars increased from 22.4 percent to 22.9 percent. The small firm market share of supplies and equipment declined from 14.9 percent to 14.3 percent.

### Small Business Innovation Research

Ten government agencies with extramural R&D obligations over \$100 million participate in the Small Business Innovation Research (SBIR) program each year by setting aside a small percentage of their external R&D budgets for the program. The required percentage was 1.25 percent in FY 1992, 1.5 percent in FY 1993 and FY 1994, 2.0 percent in FY 1995 and FY 1996, and 2.5 percent continuously beginning in FY 1997.

Table 3.7 Small Business Share of Dollars in Contract Actions Over \$25,000 by Major Product or Service Category, FY 1999 and FY 2000

|                    | FY                            | 1999                              | FY                            | 2000                              |
|--------------------|-------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
|                    | Amount (thousands of dollars) | Small Business<br>Share (percent) | Amount (thousands of dollars) | Small Business<br>Share (percent) |
| Research and deve  | lopment                       |                                   |                               |                                   |
| Total              | 24,595,627                    |                                   | 23,623,275                    |                                   |
| Small business     | 3,518,418                     | 14.3                              | 3,562,535                     | 15.1                              |
| Other services and | construction                  |                                   |                               |                                   |
| Total              | 95,834,678                    |                                   | 103,383,167                   |                                   |
| Small business     | 21,511,690                    | 22.4                              | 23,709,918                    | 22.9                              |
| Supplies and equip | oment                         |                                   |                               |                                   |
| Total              | 64,694,386                    |                                   | 76,606,635                    |                                   |
| Small business     | 9,634,227                     | 14.9                              | 10,987,691                    | 14.3                              |

Note: No product service codes are available for the Federal Aviation Administration, so the FAA is excluded from the FY 2000 data.

Source: Federal Procurement Data System Federal Procurement Report, and Eagle Eye Publishers.

FY 2000 was the 18th year of the program, which has three phases. Phase I is a limited effort, usually for six months, to determine the scientific and technical merit and feasibility of an idea. This phase has been restricted by legislation to ideas "that appear to have commercial potential." The amount that can be awarded in Phase I is \$100,000.

Small businesses that win Phase I awards are eligible to apply for Phase II, the detailed research and development phase that lasts about two years and often ends with the development of a prototype product or process. Commercial potential also receives increased emphasis in Phase II. The amount that can be awarded in Phase II is \$750,000.

<sup>25</sup> The Small Business Innovation Research (SBIR) program began as a government-wide program in FY 1983. The program was most recently reauthorized through the Consolidated Appropriations Act of 2001 (P.L. 106-554), which was signed into law December 21, 2000. It reauthorized the program for a period of eight years, through September 30, 2008.

Small businesses conduct Phase III with non-SBIR funds to pursue commercial applications of the R&D funded in Phases I and II. Phase III is the keystone of the program and involves private sector investment and support for introducing the innovation into the marketplace. Phase III may involve non-SBIR R&D or production contracts with a federal agency for products or processes intended for use by the federal government.

A total of \$10.9 billion was awarded to small businesses in 59,639 Phase I and II projects over the first 18 years of the program (Table 3.8). The program has been very competitive. Participating agencies received a total of 21,492 Phase I and Phase II proposals in FY 1999 and 20,174 proposals in FY 2000. A total of 43,649 Phase I and 15,990 Phase II awards have been made since the beginning of the program.

Agencies using SBIR contracts include the Departments of Commerce, Defense, Education, and Transportation, the Environmental Protection Agency, the National Aeronautics and Space Administration, the Nuclear Regulatory Commission and, in the initial years of the program, the Department of the Interior. SBIR awards are made in the form of grants at the Departments of Agriculture, Energy, and Health and Human Services, and the National Science Foundation, and thus are not included in any R&D data in other tables in this chapter.

In FY 2000, awards were made in every state, the District of Columbia, and Puerto Rico, with concentrations in technology-rich California (883 awards) and Massachusetts (652 awards) (Table 3.9). Other states receiving more than 100 awards each were Colorado, Virginia, Texas, Maryland, New York, Ohio, Pennsylvania, New Jersey, Florida, and Washington.

# Procurement from Minorityand Women-Owned Businesses

Small women- and minority-owned businesses continue to account for a small percentage of total federal award dollars in comparison with their representation in the U.S. economy. Women-owned businesses constitute approximately 26 percent of the total nonagricultural business population of the United States, but small women-owned businesses obtained only 2.2 percent of

Table 3.8 Small Business Innovation Research Program, FY 1983-FY 2000

|                | Pha                    | se I             | Phas                   | e II             |                                    |
|----------------|------------------------|------------------|------------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|
| Fiscal<br>Year | Number of<br>Proposals | Number of Awards | Number of<br>Proposals | Number of Awards | Total Awards (millions of dollars) |
| Total          | 311,563                | 43,649           | 34,911                 | 15,990           | 10,899.9                           |
| 2000           | 17,641                 | 3,172            | 2,533                  | 1,335            | 1,190.2                            |
| 1999           | 19,016                 | 3,334            | 2,476                  | 1,256            | 1,096.5                            |
| 1998           | 18,775                 | 3,022            | 2,480                  | 1,320            | 1,066.7                            |
| 1997           | 19,585                 | 3,371            | 2,420                  | 1,404            | 1,106.9                            |
| 1996           | 18,378                 | 2,841            | 2,678                  | 1,191            | 916.3                              |
| 1995           | 20,185                 | 3,085            | 2,856                  | 1,263            | 834.1                              |
| 1994           | 25,588                 | 3,102            | 2,244                  | 928              | 717.6                              |
| 1993           | 23,640                 | 2,898            | 2,532                  | 1,141            | 698.0                              |
| 1992           | 19,579                 | 2,559            | 2,311                  | 916              | 508.4                              |
| 1991           | 20,920                 | 2,553            | 1,734                  | 788              | 483.1                              |
| 1990           | 20,957                 | 2,346            | 2,019                  | 837              | 460.7                              |
| 1989           | 17,233                 | 2,137            | 1,776                  | 749              | 431.9                              |
| 1988           | 17,039                 | 2,013            | 1,899                  | 711              | 389.1                              |
| 1987           | 14,723                 | 2,189            | 2,390                  | 768              | 350.5                              |
| 1986           | 12,449                 | 1,945            | 1,112                  | 564              | 297.9                              |
| 1985           | 9,086                  | 1,397            | 765                    | 407              | 199.1                              |
| 1984           | 7,955                  | 999              | 559                    | 338              | 108.4                              |
| 1983           | 8,814                  | 686              | 127                    | 74               | 44.5                               |

Note: Phase I evaluates the scientific and technical merit and feasibility of an idea. Phase II expands on the results and further pursues the development of Phase I. Phase III commercializes the results of Phase II and requires the use of private or non-SBIR federal funding. The Phase II proposals and awards in FY 1983 were pursuant to predecessor programs that qualified as SBIR funding.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Innovation, Research, and Technology (annual reports for FY 1983–FY 2000).

Table 3.9 SBIR Awards by State, FY 2000 (thousands of dollars)

|                      | Р      | hase 1     | Р      | hase 2      |        | Total       |
|----------------------|--------|------------|--------|-------------|--------|-------------|
| State                | Awards | Dollars    | Awards | Dollars     | Awards | Dollars     |
| Alabama              | 51     | 4,485,763  | 31     | 20,485,704  | 82     | 24,971,467  |
| Alaska               | 1      | 100,000    | 2      | 878,459     | 3      | 978,459     |
| Arizona              | 68     | 5,751,527  | 28     | 15,032,857  | 96     | 20,784,384  |
| Arkansas             | 3      | 233,990    | 3      | 1,893,994   | 6      | 2,127,984   |
| California           | 622    | 61,401,182 | 261    | 153,766,314 | 883    | 215,167,496 |
| Colorado             | 173    | 15,222,480 | 66     | 38,430,550  | 239    | 53,653,030  |
| Connecticut          | 43     | 3,961,204  | 27     | 14,445,183  | 70     | 18,406,387  |
| Delaware             | 21     | 2,011,930  | 7      | 3,509,476   | 28     | 5,521,406   |
| District of Columbia | 10     | 1,132,530  | 6      | 2,892,521   | 16     | 4,025,051   |
| Florida              | 79     | 6,976,130  | 35     | 19,987,392  | 114    | 26,963,522  |
| Georgia              | 37     | 3,357,080  | 13     | 7,483,949   | 50     | 10,841,029  |
| Hawaii               | 11     | 935,985    | 8      | 3,698,626   | 19     | 4,634,611   |
| Idaho                | 7      | 570,782    | 2      | 415,000     | 9      | 985,782     |
| Illinois             | 52     | 5,021,610  | 23     | 12,955,961  | 75     | 17,977,571  |
| Indiana              | 14     | 1,379,529  | 5      | 2,948,051   | 19     | 4,327,580   |
| Iowa                 | 5      | 484,173    | 1      | 592,723     | 6      | 1,076,896   |
| Kansas               | 8      | 667,778    | 7      | 2,085,145   | 15     | 2,752,923   |
| Kentucky             | 12     | 1,310,251  | 4      | 1,427,909   | 16     | 2,738,160   |
| Louisiana            | 7      | 676,055    | 4      | 1,500,846   | 11     | 2,176,901   |
| Maine                | 10     | 869,335    | 4      | 2,099,454   | 14     | 2,968,789   |
| Maryland             | 135    | 12,921,490 | 71     | 43,703,954  | 206    | 56,625,444  |
| Massachusetts        | 452    | 44,722,006 | 200    | 119,125,306 | 652    | 163,847,312 |
| Michigan             | 44     | 3,939,419  | 22     | 12,018,090  | 66     | 15,957,509  |
| Minnesota            | 44     | 3,905,351  | 19     | 11,033,969  | 63     | 14,939,320  |
| Mississippi          | 5      | 529,310    | 6      | 3,129,896   | 11     | 3,659,206   |
| Missouri             | 16     | 1,517,578  | 6      | 3,454,100   | 22     | 4,971,678   |
| Montana              | 18     | 1,476,802  | 6      | 4,141,589   | 24     | 5,618,391   |

Table 3.9 (continued)

|                | Р      | hase 1     | PI     | hase 2     | т      | otal       |
|----------------|--------|------------|--------|------------|--------|------------|
| State          | Awards | Dollars    | Awards | Dollars    | Awards | Dollars    |
| Nebraska       | 5      | 409,264    | 4      | 2,171,420  | 9      | 2,580,684  |
| Nevada         | 5      | 429,978    | 3      | 1,580,505  | 8      | 2,010,483  |
| New Hampshire  | 34     | 2,922,021  | 18     | 10,631,030 | 52     | 13,553,051 |
| New Jersey     | 90     | 8,300,759  | 42     | 24,480,000 | 132    | 32,780,759 |
| New Mexico     | 52     | 4,533,173  | 23     | 13,881,716 | 75     | 18,414,889 |
| New York       | 133    | 13,755,267 | 52     | 28,620,318 | 185    | 42,375,585 |
| North Carolina | 46     | 4,855,939  | 13     | 6,255,607  | 59     | 11,111,546 |
| North Dakota   | 3      | 300,000    | 4      | 1,835,000  | 7      | 2,135,000  |
| Ohio           | 119    | 11,353,638 | 52     | 31,107,271 | 171    | 42,460,909 |
| Oklahoma       | 9      | 709,874    | 3      | 1,540,784  | 12     | 2,250,658  |
| Oregon         | 41     | 4,236,373  | 18     | 8,287,293  | 59     | 12,523,666 |
| Pennsylvania   | 116    | 10,691,904 | 35     | 21,461,191 | 151    | 32,153,095 |
| Puerto Rico    | -      | -          | 1      | 558,868    | 1      | 558,868    |
| Rhode Island   | 18     | 1,667,855  | 6      | 2,712,217  | 24     | 4,380,072  |
| South Carolina | 14     | 1,067,303  | 5      | 2,719,642  | 19     | 3,786,945  |
| South Dakota   | 3      | 268,949    | 1      | 400,000    | 4      | 668,949    |
| Tennessee      | 27     | 2,443,447  | 13     | 7,166,730  | 40     | 9,610,177  |
| Texas          | 135    | 13,172,432 | 49     | 26,992,022 | 184    | 40,164,454 |
| Utah           | 30     | 2,903,852  | 11     | 5,770,344  | 41     | 8,674,196  |
| Vermont        | 8      | 778,489    | 8      | 3,708,639  | 16     | 4,487,128  |
| Virginia       | 164    | 14,279,013 | 69     | 45,534,274 | 233    | 59,813,287 |
| Washington     | 81     | 8,169,778  | 24     | 12,907,842 | 105    | 21,077,620 |
| West Virginia  | 6      | 505,675    | 3      | 1,544,808  | 9      | 2,050,483  |
| Wisconsin      | 27     | 2,470,546  | 17     | 7,979,521  | 44     | 10,450,067 |
| Wyoming        | 6      | 484,678    | 3      | 1,183,371  | 9      | 1,668,049  |

Note: Based on awards issued and funding obligations for new awards only.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, based on data from SBA's Office of Innovation, Research, and Technology.

federal contract dollars in FY 2000 (Table 3.10 and Chart 3.2). Minority-owned businesses make up 9 percent of the business population of the United States; they won just 6 percent of the award dollars in FY 1999 and 5.9 percent in FY 2000.<sup>26</sup>

The shares of prime contract dollars awarded in FY 2000 to small socially and economically disadvantaged and women-owned businesses declined slightly from FY 1999 to FY 2000. In FY 1999, minority-owned firms were awarded \$12.1 billion in prime contracts or 6.0 percent of total federal contract dollars; the dollar amount increased to \$13 billion in FY 2000 and the share decreased slightly—to 5.9 percent. Women-owned firms were awarded \$4.5 billion in prime contracts or 2.25 percent of federal buys in FY 1999; the women-owned amount increased in FY 2000 to \$4.9 billion, but the share decreased to 2.20 percent.

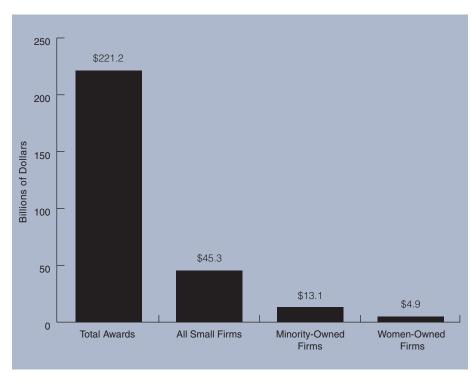
And, as is true for small businesses overall, relatively fewer dollars in the smallest contracts are going to small disadvantaged and small women-owned firms. The share of total dollars in contracts of less than \$25,000 declined over the FY 1999–FY 2000 period for women-owned businesses from 3.5 percent to 2.8 percent and for small disadvantaged businesses from 3.4 percent to 3.2 percent. Within these categories, 96.2 percent of awards to small disadvantaged businesses were in contracts over \$25,000, up from 95.5 percent in FY 1999; the corresponding percentages for women-owned firms were 91.3 percent, up from 87.8 percent.<sup>27</sup> Dollars in prime contracts over \$25,000 increased more in FY 2000 than in FY 1999 for minority-owned businesses, less in FY 2000 for women-owned businesses (Table 3.11).

Table 3.10 Total Dollars in Federal Contract Actions to Small, Woman-Owned, and Minority-Owned Businesses, FY 2000 (thousands of dollars)

|                                 | Tota        | al      | Over \$2    | 5,000   | Under \$2  | 25,000  |
|---------------------------------|-------------|---------|-------------|---------|------------|---------|
|                                 | Amount      | Percent | Amount      | Percent | Amount     | Percent |
| Total large and small purchases | 221,184,751 | 100.0   | 205,847,301 | 100.0   | 15,337,450 | 100.0   |
| Small business                  | 45,322,624  | 20.5    | 38,781,448  | 18.8    | 6,541,176  | 42.6    |
| Women-owned business            | 4,876,917   | 2.2     | 4,455,003   | 2.2     | 421,914    | 2.8     |
| Minority-owned business         | 13,078,545  | 5.9     | 12,586,798  | 6.1     | 491,747    | 3.2     |

Source: General Services Administration, Federal Procurement Data System, and Eagle Eye Publishers.

Chart 3.2 Federal Contract Actions to Small, Minority-Owned, and Women-Owned Businesses, FY 2000 (billions of dollars)



Source: Federal Procurement Data System and Eagle Eye Publishers.

For additional information, see Harry J. Chmelynski and Jonathan Skolnik, *The Pattern of Federal Procurement from Minority and Women-Owned Small Business*, report no. PB93-182582, prepared by Jack Faucett Associates for the U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy (Springfield, Va.: National Technical Information Service, 1993). The Faucett study indicates that women-owned firms, after adjustments were made for comparable procurement/industry characteristics, competed for and won contracts over a five-year period with a value that exceeded the annual rate of growth in federal contracting overall and in the gross domestic product. Bureau of the Census data indicate that there were 5.9 million womenowned businesses in 1992 and 1.2 million minority-owned businesses in the United States in 1987. See also U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census, 1987 Survey of Minority-Owned Business Enterprises, Summary (Washington, D. C.: U. S. Government Printing Office, August 1991) and idem; Women-Owned Business, 1992, (Washington, D. C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, August 1990).

<sup>27</sup> For possible reasons, see the following discussion of the effects of procurement reform on small firms.

Table 3.11 Annual Change in the Dollar Volume of Contract Actions Over \$25,000 Awarded to Small, Women-Owned, and Minority-Owned Businesses, FY 1980-FY 2000 (thousands of dollars)

|      | Tota             | Total, All Business       | S            | Sn               | Small Business            |         | Women            | Women-Owned Business      | siness         | Minority         | Minority-Owned Business   | iness   |
|------|------------------|---------------------------|--------------|------------------|---------------------------|---------|------------------|---------------------------|----------------|------------------|---------------------------|---------|
|      | I                | Change from<br>Prior Year | from<br>fear |                  | Change from<br>Prior Year | from    |                  | Change from<br>Prior Year | e from<br>Year |                  | Change from<br>Prior Year | from    |
|      | Total<br>Dollars | Dollars                   | Percent      | Total<br>Dollars | Dollars                   | Percent | Total<br>Dollars | Dollars                   | Percent        | Total<br>Actions | Dollars                   | Percent |
| 2000 | 205,847,301      | 20,722,610                | 11.2         | 38,781,448       | 3,036,256                 | 8.5     | 4,455,003        | 427,264                   | 10.6           | 12,586,798       | 727,575                   | 6.1     |
| 1999 | 185,124,691      | 1,013,686                 | 9.0          | 35,745,192       | 1,485,753                 | 4.3     | 4,027,739        | 485,838                   | 13.7           | 11,859,223       | 414,203                   | 3.6     |
| 1998 | 184,111,005      | 5,186,111                 | 2.8          | 34,259,439       | -7,013,742                | -17.0   | 3,541,901        | -48,406                   | <u>t</u> &:    | 11,445,020       | 312,398                   | 2.8     |
| 1997 | 178,924,894      | -4,558,799                | -2.5         | 41,273,181       | 8,082,760                 | 24.4    | 3,590,307        | 621,845                   | 20.9           | 11,132,622       | 491,851                   | 4.6     |
| 1996 | 183,483,693      | -1,636,299                | -0.9         | 33,190,421       | 1,383,158                 | 4.3     | 2,968,462        | 148,214                   | 5.3            | 10,640,771       | 121,302                   | 1.2     |
| 1995 | 185,119,992      | 3,619,653                 | 2.0          | 31,807,263       | 3,384,230                 | 11.9    | 2,820,248        | 508,700                   | 22.0           | 10,519,469       | 1,459,981                 | 16.1    |
| 1994 | 181,500,339      | -2,926,609                | -1.6         | 28,423,033       | 475,592                   | 1.7     | 2,311,548        | 262,828                   | 12.8           | 9,059,488        | 255,468                   | 2.9     |
| 1993 | 184,426,948      | 1,345,741                 | 0.7          | 27,947,441       | -282,308                  | -1.0    | 2,048,720        | 56,155                    | 2.8            | 8,804,020        | 1,007,913                 | 12.9    |
| 1992 | 183,081,207      | -10,469,218               | -5.4         | 28,229,749       | -617,609                  | 2.1     | 1,992,565        | 227,399                   | 12.9           | 7,796,107        | 1,309,818                 | 20.2    |
| 1991 | 193,550,425      | 14,263,523                | 8.0          | 28,847,358       | 3,445,732                 | 13.6    | 1,765,166        | 287,272                   | 19.4           | 6,486,289        | 796,229                   | 14.0    |

| 6.7         | 2.7         | 7.1         | 13.1        | 10.3        | -3.0        | 25.6        | 11.5        | 8.5         | 44.6        | T           |  |
|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|--|
| 356,172     | 141,382     | 343,381     | 563,200     | 401,286     | -119,500    | 817,048     | 328,180     | 223,903     | 813,087     | 1           |  |
| 5,690,060   | 5,333,888   | 5,192,506   | 4,849,125   | 4,285,925   | 3,884,639   | 4,004,139   | 3,187,091   | 2,858,911   | 2,635,008   | 1,821,921   |  |
| 5.3         | 5.7         | 6.0         | 4.7         | 9.6         | 27.8        | 40.0        | 11.0        | -49.3       | 37.8        |             |  |
| 74,955      | 75,215      | 74,839      | 56,034      | 102,643     | 238,077     | 244,755     | 60,775      | -534,772    | 297,844     | ı           |  |
| 1,477,894   | 1,402,939   | 1,327,724   | 1,252,885   | 1,196,851   | 1,094,208   | 856,131     | 611,376     | 550,601     | 1,085,373   | 787,529     |  |
| 7.1         | -7.6        | -8.1        | -3.0        | 7.8         | 4.7         | 15.5        | 6.3         | 17.4        | 30.9        |             |  |
| 1,685,455   | -1,955,147  | -2,256,401  | -852,373    | 2,077,397   | 1,196,672   | 3,425,999   | -1,478,539  | 3,489,774   | 4,742,668   |             |  |
| 25,401,626  | 23,716,171  | 25,671,318  | 27,927,719  | 28,780,092  | 26,702,695  | 25,506,023  | 22,080,024  | 23,558,563  | 20,068,789  | 15,326,121  |  |
| 8.<br>8.    | -2.2        | -2.9        | <u>.</u>    | -2.4        | 11.9        | 8.0         | 2.1         | 18.3        | 27.7        | 1           |  |
| 6,674,713   | -3,931,853  | -5,206,284  | -1,931,063  | -4,505,240  | 20,085,235  | 12,513,288  | 3,190,222   | 23,533,140  | 27,971,359  |             |  |
| 179,286,902 | 172,612,189 | 176,544,042 | 181,750,326 | 183,681,389 | 188,186,629 | 168,101,394 | 155,588,106 | 152,397,884 | 128,864,744 | 100,893,385 |  |
| 1990        | 1989        | 1988        | 1987        | 1986        | 1985        | 1984        | 1983        | 1982        | 1981        | 1980        |  |

Source: General Services Administration, Federal Procurement Data System and Eagle Eye Publishers.

Small disadvantaged businesses won \$5.6 billion through the 8(a) program in FY 2000, down from nearly \$6 billion in FY 1999 (Table 3.12). The 8(a) share of dollars in contracts over \$25,000 has been declining steadily for the past four years, from 3.7 percent in FY 1996 to 2.7 percent in FY 2000.

In FY 2000, small disadvantaged businesses were awarded \$5.1 billion in subcontracts; women-owned small businesses received \$3.6 billion in subcontract dollars, and HUBZone businesses recorded \$195 million in subcontract awards. HUBZone businesses were awarded \$663,280 in prime contract dollars in FY 2000.

# Changes in the Procurement Markets

Federal contract markets continue to change in ways that both help and hinder small, women-owned, and disadvantaged businesses. The Federal Acquisition Streamlining Act of 1994 (FASA) and the Federal Acquisition Reform Act of 1996 (FARA) were designed to save money, reduce paperwork burdens on federal contractors, facilitate the acquisition of commercial products, enhance the use of simplified procedures for small purchases, transform the acquisition process to electronic commerce, and improve the efficiency of the laws governing federal procurement. Additional reforms implemented in the December 1997 enactment of both HUBZone and contract bundling legislation are also affecting the small business procurement markets.<sup>28</sup>

The U.S. Small Business Administration's Office of Advocacy continues to analyze the use of such acquisition tools as credit card purchases and contract bundling to determine their impact on small business purchases.<sup>29</sup> Agencies have increased their credit card purchases from about \$5 billion in FY 1997

Table 3.12 Contract Actions Over \$25,000, FY 1984–FY 2000 with Annual 8(a) Set-Aside Breakout

|             | Thousands   | s of Dollars   |            |
|-------------|-------------|----------------|------------|
| Fiscal Year | Total       | 8(a) Set-Aside | 8(a) Share |
| 2000        | 205,847,301 | 5,616,701      | 2.7        |
| 1999        | 185,124,691 | 5,971,393      | 3.2        |
| 1998        | 184,111,005 | 6,527,194      | 3.5        |
| 1997        | 178,924,894 | 6,511,118      | 3.6        |
| 1996        | 183,483,693 | 6,765,012      | 3.7        |
| 1995        | 185,119,992 | 6,911,080      | 3.7        |
| 1994        | 181,500,339 | 5,977,455      | 3.3        |
| 1993        | 184,426,948 | 5,483,544      | 3.0        |
| 1992        | 183,081,207 | 5,205,080      | 2.8        |
| 1991        | 193,550,425 | 4,147,148      | 2.1        |
| 1990        | 179,286,902 | 3,743,970      | 2.1        |
| 1989        | 172,612,189 | 3,449,860      | 2.0        |
| 1988        | 176,544,042 | 3,528,790      | 2.0        |
| 1987        | 181,750,326 | 3,341,841      | 1.8        |
| 1986        | 183,681,389 | 2,935,633      | 1.6        |
| 1985        | 188,186,629 | 2,669,174      | 1.4        |
| 1984        | 168,101,394 | 2,517,738      | 1.5        |

Source: General Services Administration, Federal Procurement Data System and Eagle Eye Publishers

<sup>28</sup> The contract bundling legislation that was enacted is intended to restrict unnecessary contract consolidations. The HUBZone legislation is intended to provide federal contracting opportunities for small businesses located in historically underutilized business zones. Both the HUBZone and contract bundling provisions were included in the Small Business Reauthorization Act of 1997 (P.L. 105–135), signed into law on December 2, 1997.

<sup>29</sup> See U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, "Testimony of Susan M. Walthall, Acting Chief Counsel for Advocacy, U.S. Small Business Administration, before the Committee on Small Business, U.S. House of Representatives, on Government Procurement Policies and their Impact on Small Business," June 20, 2001.

to nearly \$13 billion in FY 2000. For the same period, the number of actions has doubled from 11 million to nearly 22 million. Small businesses have historically been the beneficiary of small purchase orders. But preliminary reports suggest this may not be the case with credit cards.<sup>30</sup>

## **Studies of Contract Bundling**

Contract bundling is defined as the consolidation of two or more smaller contracts into one very large contract. The SBA Reauthorization Act of 1997 established guidelines to assist agencies in evaluating their planned bundled acquisitions or "umbrella contracts." The statute provides for consolidation of contracts when the agency proves that there are measurably substantial benefits associated with bundling the contract.

Evidence of the negative impact of contract bundling on small businesses in the years prior to enactment of the 1997 legislation was presented in a 1993 report by the U.S. Small Business Administration's Office of Government Contracting.<sup>31</sup> The study relied on a survey of small business owners and others involved in the federal procurement process and it recommended more systematic and detailed analysis of prime contract data to substantiate or disprove the claims of small business owners that umbrella contracts were harming their companies.

In 1997, the SBA's Office of Advocacy contracted with Eagle Eye Publishers, Inc., to develop new analytical techniques in an effort to fulfill the mandate of the earlier SBA study and analyze the impacts of bundled contracts.<sup>32</sup> This study revealed a number of important facts. First, as federal spending declined

over the FY 1991–FY 1995 period, the share of dollars in large contracts greater than or equal to \$100,000 increased significantly. Second, between FY 1991 and FY 1995, small business contractors saw total dollars, market share and numbers of contracts decline, while the average contract size increased. Third, the number of new small business contractors—contractors that had not done work for the government in the previous year—reached 37,906 in FY 1992, but fell to 37,380 in FY 1993, 25,160 in FY 1994 and 21,058 in FY 1995, a four-year loss of 44 percent. If bundling was occurring, researchers posited, one of the negative impacts would be the decrease in the number of new small businesses entering the federal marketplace, and that indeed had occurred.

An update to the study covering the FY 1992–FY 1999 period and published in the year 2000, was even more critical of contract bundling.<sup>33</sup> The following are highlights: (1) The average bundled contract was valued at \$8 million in FY 1999, representing a 21 percent increase in the value of the average contract award over the previous eight years; (2) for every increase of 100 bundled contracts, there was a decrease of more than 106 individual contracts awarded to small firms; (3) in FY 1999, large businesses received 67 percent of all prime contract dollars and 74 percent of all bundled dollars. Small firms received 18.7 percent of all contract dollars and 15 percent of bundled contracts; and (4) the two areas fueling the growth of contract bundling are construction and non-research services—both sectors dominated by small businesses.

## Conclusion

Small firms are particularly important as job creators and as innovators that bring new ideas to the marketplace. The federal government has long recognized that participation by small businesses, including those owned by women, minorities, and disabled veterans, is vital, not only to the growth of these businesses, but to the growth and constant regeneration of the economy.

<sup>30</sup> A recent (2003) study supported by the Office of Advocacy, Impact of Purchase Card Activity on Small Businesses by Eagle Eye Publishers Inc., Fairfax, Virginia, found that "Purchase card usage by federal agencies now totals \$14 billion annually and that "the small business share of these purchases is lower than both the small business share of federal prime contracts...and...of small purchases."

<sup>31</sup> U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Government Contracting, Study of the Impact of Contract Bundling on Small Business Concerns and Practical Recommendations, 1993.

<sup>32</sup> Eagle Eye Publishers, Bundled Contract Study FY 91-FY 95, prepared for the U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, under contract no. SBA-HQ-95-C-0020 (Springfield, Va: National Technical Information Service, 1997).

<sup>33</sup> Paul Murphy, The Impact of Contract Bundling on Small Business: FY 1992–FY 1999, prepared by Eagle Eye Publishers, Inc., for the U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, under contract no. SBA-HQ-97-M-0861 (Springfield, Va.: National Technical Information Service, 2000).

# APPENDIX

# Supplementary Tables

| Table A.1  | Macroeconomic U.S. Data, 1991–2000  | 80  |
|------------|---|-----|
| Table A.2  | U.S. Data Related to Small Businesses, 1990, 1998–2000  | 82  |
| Table A.3  | Employer Firms, Establishments, Employment, and Annual Payroll by Employment Size, 1988–1998                    | 83  |
| Table A.4  | Employers, Establishments, Employment, and Payroll by State and Employment Size of Firm, 1998                   | 86  |
| Table A.5  | Employers and Employment by Metropolitan Statistical Area and Employment Size, 1998                             | 96  |
| Table A.6  | Employers, Establishments, Employment, and Payroll<br>by Major Industry and Employment Size of Firm, 1998       | 112 |
| Table A.7  | Employer Firms, Establishments, Employment, and Annual<br>Payroll by Employment and Receipts Size of Firm, 1997 | 116 |
| Table A.8  | Business Income Tax Returns by Receipts Size of Tax Return, 1990–1998   | 117 |
| Table A.9  | Employer Firm Births and Deaths by Employment<br>Size of Firm, 1989–1998  | 120 |
| Table A.10 | Employer Firms and Self-Employment by State, 1999 and 2000  | 124 |
| Table A.11 | Business Turnover by SBA Region and State, 1999 and 2000  | 126 |
| Table A.12 | Women-Owned and Minority-Owned Firms by State, 1997   | 129 |
| Table A.13 | Growth in Women-Owned and Minority-Owned Firms, 1992–1997   | 131 |
| Table A.14 | Characteristics of Self-Employed Individuals, 1991–1999   | 132 |
| Table A.15 | Characteristics of the Private Sector Work Force<br>by Employment Size of Firm, 1999                            | 134 |
| Table A.16 | Employer Firm Survival by Industry and Age of Firm, 1989–1996   | 135 |
| Table A.17 | Historical U.S. Business Measures, 1980–2000  | 136 |

78 The Small Business Economy Appendix 79

Table A.1 Macroeconomic U.S. Data, 1991–2000

The Small Business Economy

|   | 1991    | 1998    | 1999    | 2000    | Percent Change<br>1999–2000 |
|---|---------|---------|---------|---------|-----------------------------|
| Gross Domestic Product (GDP) (billions of dollars) <sup>1</sup> |         |         |         |         |                             |
| Current dollars   | 5,986.2 | 8,759.9 | 9,299.2 | 9,963.1 | 7.1                         |
| Constant dollars (billions of 1996 dollars)                     | 6,676.4 | 8,515.7 | 8,875.8 | 9,318.5 | 5.0                         |
| Personal consumption expenditures                               | 4,466.6 | 5,850.9 | 6,268.7 | 6,757.3 | 7.8                         |
| Sales (billions of dollars) <sup>2</sup>                        |         |         |         |         |                             |
| Manufacturing   | 239.8   | 325.0   | 336.9   | 356.7   | 5.9                         |
| Wholesale trade   | 148.3   | 198.3   | 211.6   | 229.6   | 8.5                         |
| Retail trade  | 154.7   | 219.5   | 238.6   | 256.9   | 7.7                         |
| Income (billions of dollars)                                    |         |         |         |         |                             |
| Compensation of employees <sup>2</sup>                          | 3,454.9 | 4,984.2 | 5,299.8 | 5,638.2 | 6.4                         |
| Nonfarm proprietors' income                                     | 357.8   | 595.2   | 638.2   | 687.8   | 7.8                         |
| Farm proprietors' income  | 26.4    | 25.4    | 25.3    | 22.6    | -10.7                       |
| Corporate profits <sup>3</sup>                                  | 431.2   | 815.0   | 856.0   | 946.2   | 10.5                        |
| Output and productivity (business sector indexes, 1992=100)     |         |         |         |         |                             |
| Output  | 96.5    | 128.6   | 134.8   | 142.4   | 5.6                         |
| Hours of all persons worked                                     | 100.2   | 116.1   | 118.4   | 120.0   | 1.4                         |
| Productivity (output per hour)                                  | 96.3    | 110.8   | 113.8   | 118.6   | 4.2                         |
| Employment and compensation                                     |         |         |         |         |                             |
| Nonfarm private employment (millions)²                          | 89.8    | 106.0   | 108.7   | 111.1   | 2.2                         |
| Unemployment rate (percent)                                     | 8.9     | 4.5     | 4.2     | 4.0     | -4.8                        |

| Total compensation cost index (Dec.) (June 1989=100)       | 111.7   | 139.8   | 144.6   | 150.9   | 4.4   |
|--|---------|---------|---------|---------|-------|
| Wage and salary index (Dec) (June 1989=100)                | 110.0   | 137.4   | 142.2   | 147.7   | 3.9   |
| Employee benefits cost index (Dec.) (June 1989=100)        | 116.2   | 145.2   | 150.2   | 158.6   | 5.6   |
| Bank loans, interest rates, and yields                     |         |         |         |         |       |
| Bank commercial and industrial loans (billions of dollars) | 623.2   | 949.5   | 1,003.0 | 1,094.3 | 9.1   |
| Prime rate (percent)                                       | 8.46    | 8.35    | 8.00    | 9.23    | 15.4  |
| U.S. Treasury 10-year bond yields (percent)                | 7.86    | 5.26    | 5.65    | 6.03    | 6.7   |
| Investments by nonfarm nonfinancial corporate business     |         |         |         |         |       |
| Capital expenditures                                       | 444.1   | 847.1   | 907.0   | 1,021.1 | 12.6  |
| Increase in financial assets                               | 82.3    | 347.1   | 691.4   | 513.5   | -25.7 |
| Federal budget (fiscal year)                               |         |         |         |         |       |
| Receipts   | 1,055.0 | 1,721.8 | 1,827.5 | 2,025.2 | 10.8  |
| Outlays  | 1,324.4 | 1,652.6 | 1,702.9 | 1,788.8 | 5.1   |
| Surplus or deficit   | -269.4  | 69.2    | 124.6   | 236.4   | 7.68  |
| Price indices (inflation measures)                         |         |         |         |         |       |
| Consumer price index (urban) (1982-84 = 100)               | 136.2   | 163.0   | 166.6   | 172.2   | 3.4   |
| Producer price index (finished goods) (1982 = 100)         | 121.7   | 130.7   | 133.0   | 138.0   | 3.8   |
| GDP implicit price deflator (1996 = 100)                   | 98.1    | 103.2   | 104.8   | 106.9   | 2.1   |

Small Business Share of Private, Nonfarm Gross Domestic Product by Joel Popkin and Company (Office of Advocacy funded study) found small businesses (fewer than 500 employees) created 51 percent of the total nonfarm private output in 1992.

Appendix 81

Statistics of U.S. Businesses, Bureau of the Census, showed that in 1997, small firms (fewer than 500 employees) accounted for 24.8 percent of manufacturing sales, 52.6 percent of retail sales, 46.8 percent of wholesale sales, 46.5 percent of annual payroll, and 51.8 percent of total nonfarm private employment.

 $<sup>^{\</sup>mathbf{3}}$  With inventory valuation adjustment and capital consumption adjustments.

Table A.2 U.S. Data Related to Small Businesses, 1990, 1998-2000

|   | 1990          | 1998       | 1999                | 2000                | Percent<br>Change<br>1999–<br>2000 |
|---|---------------|------------|---------------------|---------------------|------------------------------------|
| Number of businesses                    |               |            |                     |                     |                                    |
| Employer firms <sup>1</sup>             | 5,073,795     | 5,685,900  | <b>e</b> 5,688,200  | <b>e</b> 5,812,100  | 2.2                                |
| Self-employment <sup>2</sup>            | 10,097,000    | 10,303,000 | 10,087,000          | 9,907,000           | -1.8                               |
| Business tax returns                    | 20,219,400    | 24,285,900 | <b>e</b> 24,809,200 | <b>e</b> 25,390,100 | 2.3                                |
| Business turnover                       |               |            |                     |                     |                                    |
| Employer firm births <sup>1</sup>       | 584,892       | 589,982    | <b>e</b> 587,100    | <b>e</b> 612,400    | 4.3                                |
| Employer firm terminations <sup>1</sup> | 531,400       | 540,601    | <b>e</b> 530,500    | <b>e</b> 550,000    | 3.7                                |
| Bankruptcies                            | 63,912        | 44,197     | 37,639              | 35,219              | -6.4                               |
| Income (billions of constant            | 1999 dollars) |            |                     |                     |                                    |
| Wage and salary income                  | 2,754.6       | 4,280.3    | 4,467.8             | 4,836.3             | 8.2                                |
| Nonfarm proprietors' income             | 581.0         | 608.4      | 638.2               | 714.8               | 12.0                               |
| State corporate taxes                   | 22.5          | 31.8       | 30.7                | 35.6                | 15.6                               |

### e estimated.

NA=Not available.

Sources: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided by the U.S. Census Bureau, Bureau of Labor Statistics, Employment and Training Administration, Bureau of Economic Analysis, and Administrative Office of the U.S. Courts.

Establishments, Employment, and Annual Payroll by Employment Size, 1988-1998 A.3 Employer Firms, Table

|                |           |         |           |           | Ēπ      | Employment Size of Firm | Firm    |         |           |         |
|----------------|-----------|---------|-----------|-----------|---------|-------------------------|---------|---------|-----------|---------|
| Year           | Total     | * 0     | * 4-0     | 5–9       | 10–19   | <20                     | 20–99   | 100–499 | <500      | 500+    |
| Employer firms |           |         |           |           |         |                         |         |         |           |         |
| 1998           | 5,579,129 | 711,892 | 3,376,330 | 1,011,843 | 600,157 | 4,988,330               | 574,421 | 80,072  | 5,562,751 | 16,378  |
| 1997           | 5,541,918 | 719,978 | 3,358,048 | 1,006,897 | 593,696 | 4,958,641               | 487,491 | 79,707  | 5,525,839 | 16,079  |
| 1996           | 5,478,047 | 717,991 | 3,327,783 | 996,356   | 585,844 | 4,909,983               | 476,312 | 76,136  | 5,462,431 | 15,616  |
| 1995           | 5,369,068 | 688,584 | 3,249,573 | 981,094   | 576,866 | 4,807,533               | 469,869 | 76,222  | 5,353,624 | 15,444  |
| 1994           | 5,276,964 | 691,141 | 3,208,235 | 964,985   | 563,097 | 4,736,317               | 452,383 | 73,267  | 5,261,967 | 14,997  |
| 1993           | 5,193,642 | 671,306 | 3,139,518 | 962,481   | 559,602 | 4,661,601               | 445,900 | 71,512  | 5,179,013 | 14,629  |
| 1992           | 5,095,356 | 644,453 | 3,075,280 | 945,802   | 551,912 | 4,572,994               | 439,084 | 69,156  | 5,081,234 | 14,122  |
| 1991           | 5,051,025 | Ž       | 3,036,304 | 941,296   | 551,299 | 4,528,899               | 439,811 | 68,338  | 5,037,048 | 13,977  |
| 1990           | 5,073,795 | Ā       | 3,020,935 | 952,030   | 562,610 | 4,535,575               | 453,732 | 70,465  | 5,059,772 | 14,023  |
| 1989           | 5,021,315 | Ž       | 3,003,224 | 937,202   | 553,449 | 4,493,875               | 443,959 | 809'69  | 5,007,442 | 13,873  |
| 1988           | 4,954,645 | Y<br>V  | 2,979,905 | 923,580   | 540,988 | 4,444,473               | 430,640 | 802'99  | 4,941,821 | 12,824  |
| Establishments |           |         |           |           |         |                         |         |         |           |         |
| 1998           | 6,941,739 | 713,505 | 3,382,798 | 1,025,898 | 639,793 | 5,048,489               | 981,768 | 307,277 | 6,030,257 | 911,482 |
| 1997           | 6,894,869 | 721,844 | 3,364,434 | 1,022,901 | 060'689 | 5,026,425               | 682,580 | 308,633 | 6,017,638 | 877,231 |
| 1996           | 6,738,476 | 720,241 | 3,338,051 | 1,013,353 | 624,610 | 4,976,014               | 636,285 | 280,635 | 5,892,934 | 845,542 |
| 1995           | 6,612,721 | 690,772 | 3,259,795 | 998,264   | 618,268 | 4,876,327               | 638,616 | 283,993 | 5,798,936 | 813,785 |
|                |           |         |           |           |         |                         |         |         |           |         |

Employment is measured in March, thus some firms (start-ups after March, closures before March, and seasonal firms) will have zero employment and some annual payroll.

The Small Business Economy

Appendix 83

Data for 1998 and 1999 are estimated from 1997 data from the Bureau of the Census, with yearly percent changes in similar data provided by the Department of Labor, Employment and Training Administration and rounded. Births and terminations are from prior year's March through current year's March.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Self-employment represents individuals whose primary occupation is self-employment and who might have employees (about another 1 million are self-employed in secondary occupations).

# Table A.3 (continued)

|            |       |             |         |           |           | Ē         | Employment Size of Firm | of Firm    |            |            |            |
|------------|-------|-------------|---------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-------------------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
|            | Year  | Total       | * 0     | * 4-0     | 5-9       | 10–19     | <20                     | 20–99      | 100–499    | <500       | +005       |
|            | 1994  | 9,509,065   | 693,992 | 3,218,076 | 982,695   | 608,804   | 4,809,575               | 631,324    | 283,782    | 5,724,681  | 784,384    |
|            | 1993  | 6,401,233   | 673,408 | 3,147,991 | 980,865   | 608,922   | 4,737,778               | 631,873    | 285,184    | 5,654,835  | 746,398    |
|            | 1992  | 6,319,300   | 646,065 | 3,082,325 | 964,863   | 606,276   | 4,653,464               | 634,713    | 283,719    | 5,571,896  | 747,404    |
|            | 1991  | 6,200,859   | Υ<br>V  | 3,048,830 | 961,391   | 593,302   | 4,603,523               | 593,248    | 260,595    | 5,457,366  | 743,493    |
|            | 1990  | 6,175,559   | N       | 3,032,253 | 970,580   | 599,529   | 4,602,362               | 590,496    | 254,747    | 5,447,605  | 727,954    |
|            | 1989  | 6,106,922   | N<br>A  | 3,014,009 | 956,347   | 592,901   | 4,563,257               | 586,494    | 252,335    | 5,402,086  | 704,836    |
|            | 1988  | 6,016,367   | NA      | 2,989,964 | 943,442   | 583,301   | 4,516,707               | 581,622    | 244,697    | 5,343,026  | 673,341    |
| Employment | yment |             |         |           |           |           |                         |            |            |            |            |
|            | 1998  | 108,117,731 | 0       | 5,584,470 | 6,643,285 | 8,047,650 | 20,275,405              | 19,377,614 | 15,411,390 | 55,064,409 | 53,053,322 |
|            | 1997  | 105,299,123 | 0       | 5,546,306 | 6,610,374 | 7,962,136 | 20,118,816              | 19,109,691 | 15,316,863 | 54,545,370 | 50,753,753 |
|            | 1996  | 102,187,297 | 0       | 5,485,712 | 6,541,288 | 7,854,502 | 19,881,502              | 18,643,192 | 14,649,808 | 53,174,502 | 49,012,795 |
|            | 1995  | 100,314,946 | 0       | 5,395,432 | 6,440,349 | 7,734,080 | 19,569,861              | 18,422,228 | 14,660,421 | 52,652,510 | 47,662,436 |
|            | 1994  | 96,721,594  | 0       | 5,318,961 | 6,332,580 | 7,543,777 | 19,195,318              | 17,693,995 | 14,118,375 | 51,007,688 | 45,713,906 |
|            | 1993  | 94,773,913  | 0       | 5,258,195 | 6,313,651 | 7,498,345 | 19,070,191              | 17,420,634 | 13,825,238 | 50,316,063 | 44,457,850 |
|            | 1992  | 92,825,797  | 0       | 5,178,909 | 6,202,861 | 7,390,874 | 18,772,644              | 17,121,010 | 13,307,187 | 49,200,841 | 43,624,956 |
|            | 1991  | 92,307,559  | 0       | 5,151,143 | 6,174,730 | 7,386,939 | 18,712,812              | 17,146,411 | 13,143,390 | 49,002,613 | 43,304,946 |
|            | 1990  | 93,469,275  | 0       | 5,116,914 | 6,251,632 | 7,543,360 | 18,911,906              | 17,710,042 | 13,544,849 | 50,166,797 | 43,302,478 |
|            | 1989  | 91,626,094  | 0       | 5,054,429 | 6,152,151 | 7,420,196 | 18,626,776              | 17,353,444 | 13,373,640 | 49,353,860 | 42,272,234 |
|            | 1988  | 87,844,303  | 0       | 5,006,203 | 6,060,724 | 7,252,715 | 18,319,642              | 16,833,702 | 12,761,379 | 47,914,723 | 39,929,580 |
|            |       |             |         |           |           |           |                         |            |            |            |            |

| 1998          | 3,309,405,533                   | 31,634,539  | 168,432,551   | 159,689,162             | 207,062,798   | 535,184,511   | 531,231,157   | 446,353,485   | 1,512,769,153 | 1,796,636,380  |
|---------------|---------------------------------|-------------|---------------|-------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|----------------|
| 1997          | 3,047,907,469                   | 29,732,398  | 158,448,270   | 150,877,445             | 193,804,539   | 503,130,254   | 494,617,183   | 418,452,574   | 1,416,200,011 | 1,631,707,458  |
| 1996          | 2,848,623,049                   | 27,583,182  | 150,825,321   | 144,692,446             | 185,490,873   | 481,008,640   | 465,229,685   | 384,020,002   | 1,330,258,327 | 1,518,364,722  |
| 1995          | 2,665,921,824                   | 25,787,172  | 141,537,925   | 137,083,047             | 175,388,093   | 454,009,065   | 437,065,364   | 361,060,815   | 1,252,135,244 | 1,413,786,580  |
| 1994          | 2,487,959,727                   | 24,081,138  | 134,649,352   | 131,666,587             | 166,475,972   | 432,791,911   | 408,053,078   | 335,573,696   | 1,176,418,685 | 1,311,541,042  |
| 1993          | 2,363,208,106                   | 22,361,727  | 128,968,107   | 128,968,107 127,133,193 | 159, 153, 336 | 415,254,636   | 385,005,072   | 316,183,732   | 1,116,443,440 | 1,246,764,666  |
| 1992          | 2,272,392,408                   | 21,432,778  | 124,592,441   | 122,381,613             | 152,830,640   | 399,804,694   | 368,969,129   | 298,174,483   | 1,066,948,306 | 1,205,444,102  |
| 1991          | 2,145,015,851                   | A<br>A      | 118,233,813   | 116,794,212             | 146,516,583   | 381,544,608   | 352,032,797   | 279,436,898   | 1,013,014,303 | 1,132,001,548  |
| 1990          | 2,103,971,179                   | N           | 116,856,518   | 114,006,469             | 144,450,673   | 375,313,660   | 352,390,861   | 279,451,864   | 1,007,156,385 | 1,096,814,794  |
| 1989          | 1,989,941,554                   | A<br>A      | 112,462,139   | 108,002,714             | 136,794,734   | 357,259,587   | 332,733,188   | 264,144,335   | 954,137,110   | 1,035,804,444  |
| 1988          | 1,858,652,147                   | A<br>A      | 108,800,891   | 103,041,106             | 130,326,463   | 342,168,460   | 315,751,201   | 244,647,178   | 902,566,839   | 956,085,308    |
| Receipts (tho | Receipts (thousands of dollars) |             |               |                         |               |               |               |               |               |                |
| 1997          | 18,242,632,687                  | 190,570,902 | 1,038,627,904 | 797,161,654             | 951,050,012   | 2,786,839,570 | 2,519,756,576 | 2,161,615,554 | 7,468,211,700 | 10,774,420,987 |

Employment is measured in March, thus some firms (start-ups after March, closures before March, and seasonal firms) will have zero employment and some annual payroll.

Notes: Establishments are locations with active payroll in any quarter. Firms are an aggregation of all establishments owned by a parent company. This table illustrates the changing importance of firm sizes over time. It does not illustrate job growth as firms can grow or decline and change firm size cells over time. Receipts data are available only for 1997.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, based on data provided by the U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of Census, Statistics of U.S. Businesses.

Table A.4 Employers, Establishments, Employment, and Payroll by State and Employment Size of Firm, 1998 (annual payroll in thousands of dollars)

|               |                |               |            |             | Employme    | Employment Size of Firm |               |               |
|---------------|----------------|---------------|------------|-------------|-------------|-------------------------|---------------|---------------|
|               |                |               |            |             | 200         |                         |               |               |
| State         |                | Total         | * 0        | <20         | 20–99       | 100–499                 | <200          | 200+          |
| United States | Firms          | 5,579,177     | 711,899    | 4,988,367   | 494,357     | 80,075                  | 5,562,799     | 16,378        |
|               | Establishments | 6,941,822     | 713,512    | 5,048,528   | 674,503     | 307,294                 | 6,030,325     | 911,497       |
|               | Employment     | 108,117,731   | 0          | 20,275,405  | 19,377,614  | 15,411,390              | 55,064,409    | 53,053,322    |
|               | Annual payroll | 3,309,405,533 | 31,634,539 | 535,184,511 | 531,231,157 | 446,353,485             | 1,512,769,153 | 1,796,636,380 |
| Alabama       | Firms          | 81,096        | 8,693      | 69,650      | 7,523       | 1,776                   | 78,949        | 2,147         |
|               | Establishments | 100,316       | 8,700      | 70,335      | 10,091      | 4,918                   | 85,344        | 14,972        |
|               | Employment     | 1,604,110     | 0          | 297,134     | 277,593     | 215,113                 | 789,840       | 814,270       |
|               | Annual payroll | 40,330,597    | 295,049    | 6,415,408   | 6,521,152   | 5,200,596               | 18,137,156    | 22,193,441    |
| Alaska        | Firms          | 15,677        | 2,916      | 13,878      | 1,087       | 245                     | 15,210        | 467           |
|               | Establishments | 18,212        | 2,916      | 14,102      | 1,594       | 687                     | 16,383        | 1,829         |
|               | Employment     | 196,135       | 0          | 52,119      | 38,558      | 27,915                  | 118,592       | 77,543        |
|               | Annual payroll | 6,883,920     | 93,249     | 1,608,388   | 1,209,164   | 941,954                 | 3,759,506     | 3,124,414     |
| Arizona       | Firms          | 90,374        | 12,847     | 77,292      | 8,454       | 2,131                   | 87,877        | 2,497         |
|               | Establishments | 110,245       | 12,880     | 78,181      | 10,756      | 5,101                   | 94,038        | 16,207        |
|               | Employment     | 1,763,508     | 0          | 315,754     | 311,122     | 247,376                 | 874,252       | 889,256       |
|               | Annual payroll | 49,052,246    | 561,089    | 8,029,520   | 7,696,139   | 6,342,762               | 22,068,421    | 26,983,825    |
| Arkansas      | Firms          | 52,094        | 5,981      | 45,262      | 4,309       | 1,004                   | 50,575        | 1,519         |
|               | Establishments | 62,353        | 5,995      | 45,701      | 5,890       | 2,861                   | 54,452        | 7,901         |
|               | Employment     | 944,935       | 0          | 184,419     | 155,900     | 123,566                 | 463,885       | 481,050       |
|               | Annual payroll | 21,764,625    | 165,577    | 3,709,278   | 3,256,660   | 2,614,810               | 9,580,748     | 12,183,877    |
|               |                |               |            |             |             |                         |               |               |

| California  | Firms          | 642,156     | 85,126    | 563,623    | 61,285     | 11,834     | 636,742     | 5,414       |
|-------------|----------------|-------------|-----------|------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
|             | Establishments | 773,925     | 85,322    | 570,118    | 78,884     | 32,720     | 681,722     | 92,203      |
|             | Employment     | 12,026,989  | 0         | 2,285,494  | 2,344,306  | 1,791,143  | 6,420,943   | 5,606,046   |
|             | Annual payroll | 406,481,070 | 5,222,880 | 68,580,568 | 69,782,811 | 58,696,525 | 197,059,904 | 209,421,166 |
| Colorado    | Firms          | 110,993     | 16,385    | 96,913     | 9,151      | 2,183      | 108,247     | 2,746       |
|             | Establishments | 130,354     | 16,412    | 97,759     | 11,700     | 4,845      | 114,304     | 16,050      |
|             | Employment     | 1,757,628   | 0         | 368,521    | 332,321    | 229,912    | 930,754     | 826,874     |
|             | Annual payroll | 53,790,978  | 616,089   | 9,962,125  | 8,973,509  | 6,757,956  | 25,693,590  | 28,097,388  |
| Connecticut | Firms          | 78,821      | 8,870     | 926,79     | 7,084      | 1,739      | 76,799      | 2,022       |
|             | Establishments | 92,362      | 8,879     | 68,613     | 8,816      | 3,929      | 81,358      | 11,004      |
|             | Employment     | 1,493,964   | 0         | 280,085    | 261,578    | 208,788    | 750,451     | 743,513     |
|             | Annual payroll | 58,225,763  | 449,424   | 9,457,094  | 9,226,230  | 7,419,354  | 26,102,678  | 32,123,085  |
| Delaware    | Firms          | 19,487      | 2,724     | 15,980     | 1,708      | 562        | 18,250      | 1,237       |
|             | Establishments | 22,871      | 2,725     | 16,134     | 2,095      | 1,046      | 19,275      | 3,596       |
|             | Employment     | 354,643     | 0         | 61,184     | 59,322     | 44,001     | 164,507     | 190,136     |
|             | Annual payroll | 11,831,134  | 120,633   | 1,624,949  | 1,669,140  | 1,197,356  | 4,491,445   | 7,339,689   |
| District of | Firms          | 16,411      | 1,526     | 12,608     | 1,959      | 792        | 15,359      | 1,052       |
| Columbia    | Establishments | 19,571      | 1,534     | 12,685     | 2,287      | 1,376      | 16,348      | 3,223       |
|             | Employment     | 402,070     | 0         | 54,012     | 65,091     | 73,060     | 192,163     | 209,907     |
|             | Annual payroll | 17,358,137  | 134,199   | 2.353.572  | 2.668.933  | 3.015.486  | 8.037.991   | 9.320.146   |

Employment is measured in March, thus some firms will have zero employment and some annual payroll.

Table A.4 (continued)

|          |                |             |           |            | Employme   | Employment Size of Firm |            |            |
|----------|----------------|-------------|-----------|------------|------------|-------------------------|------------|------------|
| State    |                | Total       | * 0       | <20        | 20-99      | 100-499                 | <500       | 500+       |
| Florida  | Firms          | 348,523     | 48,714    | 314,174    | 24,866     | 5,465                   | 344,505    | 4,018      |
|          | Establishments | 420,638     | 48,831    | 317,016    | 31,614     | 14,565                  | 363,195    | 57,443     |
|          | Employment     | 5,756,353   | 0         | 1,159,695  | 924,403    | 707,703                 | 2,791,801  | 2,964,552  |
|          | Annual payroll | 149,936,849 | 1,857,345 | 29,778,905 | 23,302,505 | 18,592,113              | 71,673,523 | 78,263,326 |
| Georgia  | Firms          | 156,431     | 20,849    | 135,235    | 13,717     | 3,660                   | 152,612    | 3,819      |
|          | Establishments | 194,213     | 20,881    | 136,464    | 17,443     | 8,550                   | 162,457    | 31,756     |
|          | Employment     | 3, 198,950  | 0         | 535,596    | 493,430    | 404,912                 | 1,433,938  | 1,765,012  |
|          | Annual payroll | 94,687,270  | 1,061,775 | 14,451,060 | 13,375,434 | 11,397,727              | 39,224,221 | 55,463,049 |
| Hawaii   | Firms          | 23,977      | 2,337     | 20,496     | 2,200      | 505                     | 23,201     | 922        |
|          | Establishments | 29,603      | 2,343     | 20,883     | 3,197      | 1,761                   | 25,841     | 3,762      |
|          | Employment     | 416,571     | 0         | 88,093     | 81,757     | 63,215                  | 233,065    | 183,506    |
|          | Annual payroll | 11,291,978  | 107,262   | 2,244,923  | 1,989,986  | 1,625,028               | 5,859,937  | 5,432,041  |
| Idaho    | Firms          | 31,140      | 4,588     | 27,145     | 2,532      | 540                     | 30,217     | 923        |
|          | Establishments | 35,961      | 4,589     | 27,412     | 3,480      | 1,482                   | 32,374     | 3,587      |
|          | Employment     | 423,615     | 0         | 108,631    | 87,820     | 53,550                  | 250,001    | 173,614    |
|          | Annual payroll | 10,595,285  | 121,242   | 2,231,786  | 1,900,547  | 1,205,695               | 5,338,028  | 5,257,257  |
| Illinois | Firms          | 252,757     | 30,959    | 217,729    | 24,670     | 6,047                   | 248,446    | 4,311      |
|          | Establishments | 304,533     | 31,025    | 219,990    | 31,103     | 13,515                  | 264,608    | 39,925     |
|          | Employment     | 5,221,782   | 0         | 888,521    | 922,796    | 759,821                 | 2,574,138  | 2,647,644  |
|          | Annual payroll | 175,703,556 | 1,402,826 | 26,295,457 | 28,328,156 | 23,912,749              | 78,536,362 | 97,167,194 |
| Indiana  | Firms          | 117,141     | 12,409    | 99,502     | 11,864     | 2,913                   | 114,279    | 2,862      |
|          | Establishments | 146,197     | 12,431    | 100,642    | 15,861     | 666'2                   | 124,502    | 21,695     |
|          |                |             |           |            |            |                         |            |            |

|           | Employment     | 2,540,866  | 0       | 437,052   | 444,095    | 375,978   | 1,257,125  | 1,283,741  |
|-----------|----------------|------------|---------|-----------|------------|-----------|------------|------------|
|           | Annual payroll | 71,435,864 | 492,612 | 9,955,651 | 11,147,806 | 9,875,553 | 30,979,010 | 40,456,854 |
| Iowa      | Firms          | 66,078     | 7,170   | 56,982    | 6,041      | 1,424     | 64,447     | 1,631      |
|           | Establishments | 80,838     | 7,175   | 57,751    | 8,796      | 4,354     | 70,901     | 9,937      |
|           | Employment     | 1,213,285  | 0       | 237,172   | 227,101    | 181,923   | 646,196    | 567,089    |
|           | Annual payroll | 30,409,574 | 178,495 | 4,751,137 | 5,211,434  | 4,358,455 | 14,321,026 | 16,088,548 |
| Kansas    | Firms          | 61,212     | 6,661   | 52,253    | 5,694      | 1,380     | 59,327     | 1,885      |
|           | Establishments | 74,019     | 999'9   | 52,915    | 7,858      | 3,502     | 64,275     | 9,744      |
|           | Employment     | 1,081,941  | 0       | 213,646   | 208,103    | 164,592   | 586,341    | 495,600    |
|           | Annual payroll | 28,747,577 | 208,351 | 4,691,267 | 4,972,605  | 4,143,941 | 13,807,813 | 14,939,764 |
| Kentucky  | Firms          | 72,795     | 7,727   | 61,867    | 7,041      | 1,748     | 70,656     | 2,139      |
|           | Establishments | 89,593     | 7,750   | 62,464    | 9,363      | 4,332     | 76,159     | 13,434     |
|           | Employment     | 1,443,015  | 0       | 265,161   | 255,362    | 211,900   | 732,423    | 710,592    |
|           | Annual payroll | 36,889,001 | 275,256 | 5,580,864 | 5,874,790  | 5,053,613 | 16,509,267 | 20,379,734 |
| Louisiana | Firms          | 82,138     | 8,361   | 69,915    | 8,312      | 1,862     | 80,089     | 2,049      |
|           | Establishments | 100,667    | 8,382   | 70,737    | 10,806     | 4,848     | 86,391     | 14,276     |
|           | Employment     | 1,577,220  | 0       | 304,347   | 317,616    | 238,637   | 860,600    | 716,620    |
|           | Annual payroll | 40,802,387 | 334,218 | 6,731,245 | 7,038,813  | 5,790,838 | 19,560,896 | 21,241,491 |
| Maine     | Firms          | 33,273     | 5,102   | 29,445    | 2,435      | 586       | 32,466     | 807        |
|           | Establishments | 38,334     | 5,103   | 29,705    | 3,290      | 1,668     | 34,663     | 3,671      |
|           | Employment     | 456,715    | 0       | 111,526   | 602'06     | 76,332    | 278,567    | 178,148    |
|           | Annual payroll | 11,559,136 | 130,309 | 2,441,426 | 2,104,663  | 1,895,319 | 6,441,408  | 5,117,728  |

<sup>\*</sup> Employment is measured in March, thus some firms will have zero employment and some annual payroll.

Table A.4 (continued)

|               |                |             |           |            | Employme   | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> |            |            |
|---------------|----------------|-------------|-----------|------------|------------|--------------------------------|------------|------------|
| State         | I              | Total       | * 0       | <20        | 20–99      | 100–499                        | <500       | 500+       |
| Maryland      | Firms          | 104,750     | 13,213    | 89,735     | 10,063     | 2,465                          | 102,263    | 2,487      |
|               | Establishments | 126,577     | 13,237    | 90,595     | 12,694     | 5,404                          | 108,693    | 17,884     |
|               | Employment     | 1,938,727   | 0         | 372,699    | 366,117    | 293,099                        | 1,031,915  | 906,812    |
|               | Annual payroll | 59,817,673  | 576,021   | 10,326,270 | 10,372,661 | 8,814,873                      | 29,513,804 | 30,303,869 |
| Massachusetts | Firms          | 140,843     | 16,590    | 121,191    | 13,475     | 3,323                          | 137,989    | 2,854      |
|               | Establishments | 167,929     | 16,611    | 122,404    | 16,532     | 8,557                          | 147,493    | 20,436     |
|               | Employment     | 2,924,913   | 0         | 499,538    | 509,612    | 447,669                        | 1,456,819  | 1,468,094  |
|               | Annual payroll | 105,871,311 | 940,520   | 15,704,566 | 16,764,805 | 15,277,496                     | 47,746,867 | 58,124,444 |
| Michigan      | Firms          | 193,730     | 24,581    | 167,781    | 18,969     | 3,955                          | 190,705    | 3,025      |
|               | Establishments | 235,403     | 24,618    | 169,569    | 24,870     | 11,252                         | 205,691    | 29,712     |
|               | Employment     | 3,919,567   | 0         | 720,603    | 721,257    | 579,851                        | 2,021,711  | 1,897,856  |
|               | Annual payroll | 128,649,484 | 1,002,394 | 19,541,703 | 20,663,265 | 17,414,760                     | 57,619,728 | 71,029,756 |
| Minnesota     | Firms          | 113,297     | 15,553    | 97,288     | 11,087     | 2,545                          | 110,920    | 2,377      |
|               | Establishments | 134,981     | 15,623    | 98,321     | 14,479     | 6,821                          | 119,621    | 15,360     |
|               | Employment     | 2,271,671   | 0         | 398,400    | 420,002    | 352,314                        | 1,170,716  | 1,100,955  |
|               | Annual payroll | 70,094,975  | 519,746   | 10,139,865 | 11,378,837 | 6,936,699                      | 31,455,401 | 38,639,574 |
| Mississippi   | Firms          | 49,016      | 5,347     | 42,313     | 4,177      | 1,023                          | 47,513     | 1,503      |
|               | Establishments | 59,771      | 5,353     | 42,704     | 5,595      | 3,187                          | 51,486     | 8,285      |
|               | Employment     | 937,023     | 0         | 174,158    | 150,424    | 124,811                        | 449,393    | 487,630    |
|               | Annual payroll | 21,066,790  | 162,428   | 3,406,181  | 3,224,808  | 2,660,047                      | 9,291,036  | 11,775,754 |
| Missouri      | Firms          | 118,282     | 13,289    | 101,791    | 11,212     | 2,587                          | 115,590    | 2,692      |
|               | Establishments | 143,912     | 13,319    | 102,923    | 14,838     | 6,708                          | 124,469    | 19,443     |

| Montana   Firms   Establishments   27,342   3,939   24,456   1,917   370   26,743   599 |               | Employment     | 2,310,122   | 0         | 414,168    | 419,827    | 314,869    | 1,148,864  | 1,161,258  |
|---|---------------|----------------|-------------|-----------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
| Firms         27,342         3,939         24,466         1,917         370         26,743           Establishments         30,957         3,943         24,667         2,624         1,085         28,376           Employment         27,7144         0         93,333         67,742         38,593         199,688           Annual payroll         5,960,687         87,382         1,720,420         1,337,649         847,910         3,905,979         2,06           Establishments         40,841         4,551         35,630         4,979         2,358         42,967         2,06           Establishments         18,178,238         178,520         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,66           Firms         37,717         5,936         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,66           Firms         44,613         5,936         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,66           Firms         44,613         5,936         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,66           Firms         31,873         321,682         3,610,085         3,566         3,081,085         1,138           Firms         31,873         <   |               | Annual payroll | 64,669,474  | 475,859   | 9,733,905  | 10,542,440 | 8,417,020  | 28,693,365 | 35,976,109 |
| Establishments         30,957         3,943         24,667         2,624         1,085         28,376           Employment         277,144         0         93,333         67,742         38,593         199,668         7           Annual payroll         5,960,687         87,382         1,720,420         1,337,649         847,910         3,965,979         2,06           Firms         40,841         4,551         35,187         35,77         810         39,574         2,06           Establishments         48,665         4,553         3,085,630         3,081,085         2,358         42,967         37,343         34           Annual payroll         18,178,238         178,520         3,035,606         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,65           Firms         37,717         5,936         114,08         3,606         1,097         1,097         36,111         11,18         36,933         11,18         11,18         36,111         36,111         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611         3,611  | Montana       | Firms          | 27,342      | 3,939     | 24,456     | 1,917      | 370        | 26,743     | 599        |
| Employment         277,144         0         99,333         67,742         38,593         199,668         77           Annual payroll         5,960,687         87,382         1,720,420         1,337,649         847,910         3,905,979         2,06           Firms         40,841         4,551         35,187         8,477         810         3,905,979         2,06           Establishments         48,655         4,553         3,486         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,66           Firms         37,717         5,386         31,408         3,606         1,097         36,111         9,66           Establishments         37,717         5,386         31,408         3,606         1,097         36,311         9,66           Establishments         4,613         3,1734         4,400         2,177         36,311         9,66           Establishments         800,861         32,166,114         3,541,628         2,847,497         10,005,239         11,844           Annual payroll         21,873         321,628         3,616,114         3,541,628         2,847,497         10,005,239         11,844           Establishments         31,875         3,993         27,510   |               | Establishments | 30,957      | 3,943     | 24,667     | 2,624      | 1,085      | 28,376     | 2,581      |
| Annual payroll         5,960,687         87,382         1,720,420         1,337,649         847,910         3,905,979         2,06           Firms         40,841         4,551         35,187         3,577         810         39,574         2,06           Extablishments         48,655         4,553         35,630         131,832         95,951         37,313         34           Annual payroll         18,178,238         178,520         3,035,606         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,63           Firms         37,717         5,981         31,734         4,400         2,177         38,311           Extablishments         800,861         0         125,878         1,25,949         10,005,239         11,84           Annual payroll         21,847,334         321,682         3,616,114         3,541,628         2,847,497         10,005,239         11,84           Extablishments         36,842         3,993         27,510         3,550         1,551         30,062,239         11,184           Employment         518,526         3,093         27,510         3,644,224         2,052,769         8,044,224         3,062,769         8,044,224         6,81           Firms         201,16   |               | Employment     | 277,144     | 0         | 93,333     | 67,742     | 38,593     | 199,668    | 77,476     |
| Firms         40,841         4,551         35,187         3,577         810         39,574           Establishments         48,655         4,553         35,630         4,979         2,358         42,967         30,577           Annual payroll         18,178,238         178,520         3,035,636         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,65           Firms         37,717         5,981         11,605         2,1450         2,177         36,417         9,65           Establishments         44,613         5,981         31,734         4,400         2,177         36,311         9,65           Enployment         800,861         1         1,25,878         1,27,949         1,097         36,311         1,184           Annual payroll         21,877         3,587         2,44,400         2,177         30,842         1,184           Establishments         36,842         3,593         27,510         3,550         1,551         30,642         6,81           Firms         36,842         3,993         27,510         3,544,224         2,052,769         8,049,514         6,81           Firms         201,167         26,146         1,78,082         1,71,48,427         2,044,22   |               | Annual payroll | 5,960,687   | 87,382    | 1,720,420  | 1,337,649  | 847,910    | 3,905,979  | 2,054,708  |
| Establishments         48,655         4,553         35,630         4,979         2,358         42,967           Employment         720,252         0         146,050         131,832         95,951         373,833         34           Annual payroll         18,178,238         178,520         3,035,606         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,63           Firms         37,717         5,936         31,734         4,400         2,177         38,311         9,63           Explishments         800,861         0         125,878         127,949         103,112         356,339         11,84           Annual payroll         21,847,334         321,682         3,616,114         3,541,628         2,847,497         10,005,239         11,84           Firms         31,879         3,987         27,268         2,903         671         30,842         281,053         11,84           Annual payroll         14,863,829         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514         6,81           Firms         201,167         26,146         178,086         26,167         179,300         18,441         7,651         2,052,792         2,052,769         1,614,224  | Nebraska      | Firms          | 40,841      | 4,551     | 35,187     | 3,577      | 810        | 39,574     | 1,267      |
| Employment         720,252         0         146,050         131,832         95,951         373,833         34           Annual payroll         18,178,238         178,520         3,035,606         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,63           Firms         37,717         5,936         31,408         3,606         1,097         36,111         9,63           Establishments         800,861         0         125,878         127,949         103,112         356,939         44           Annual payroll         21,847,334         321,682         3,616,114         3,541,628         2,847,497         10,005,239         11,84           Firms         31,879         3,987         27,510         3,567         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         30,842         32,611         32,611         32,611         32,611         32,611         32,611         32,611         32,611         32,611         32,611         32,611  |               | Establishments | 48,655      | 4,553     | 35,630     | 4,979      | 2,358      | 42,967     | 5,688      |
| Annual payroll         18,178,238         178,520         3,035,606         3,081,085         2,425,023         8,541,714         9,63           Firms         37,717         5,936         31,408         3,606         1,097         36,111         9,63           Establishments         44,613         5,981         31,734         4,400         2,177         38,311         386,339         44           Annual payroll         21,847,334         321,682         3,616,114         3,541,628         2,847,497         10,005,239         11,84           Firms         31,879         3,987         27,510         3,550         1,551         30,842         11,84           Establishments         36,842         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514         6,81           Annual payroll         14,863,829         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514         6,81           Establishments         201,167         26,146         178,086         26,146         179,300         16,145         3,830         198,060         205,795         205,795         205,795         205,795         205,795         205,795         1,61         1,748,495         1,61     <   |               | Employment     | 720,252     | 0         | 146,050    | 131,832    | 95,951     | 373,833    | 346,419    |
| Firms         37,717         5,936         31,408         3,606         1,097         36,111           Establishments         44,613         5,981         31,734         44,00         2,177         38,311           Employment         800,861         0         125,878         127,949         103,112         356,939         44           Annual payroll         21,847,334         321,682         3,616,114         3,541,628         2,847,497         10,005,239         11,84           Firms         31,879         3,987         27,268         2,903         671         30,842         11,84           Establishments         36,842         3,993         27,510         3,550         1,551         30,611         33,611         30,842         291,053         221           Annual payroll         14,863,829         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514         6,81           Firms         201,167         26,146         178,086         475,460         1,748,495         1,61           Establishments         23,68,366         26,167         1,258,775         58,008,205         1,748,495         1,61           Annual payroll         125,787,145         22,022,938   |               | Annual payroll | 18,178,238  | 178,520   | 3,035,606  | 3,081,085  | 2,425,023  | 8,541,714  | 9,636,524  |
| Establishments         44,613         5,981         31,734         4,400         2,177         38,311           Employment         800,861         0         125,878         127,949         103,112         356,939         44           Annual payroll         21,847,334         321,682         3,616,114         3,541,628         2,847,497         10,005,239         11,84           Firms         31,879         3,987         27,510         3,550         1,551         30,842         22,611           Establishments         518,526         0         110,733         104,427         75,893         291,053         22           Annual payroll         14,863,829         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514         6,81           Firms         201,167         26,146         178,085         16,145         3,830         198,060         2           Extablishments         23,683,365         0         675,276         597,759         475,460         1,748,495         1,61           Annual payroll         125,787,145         1,258,712         22,022,938         19,942,020         6,475,460         1,748,495         67,777   | Nevada        | Firms          | 37,717      | 5,936     | 31,408     | 3,606      | 1,097      | 36,111     | 1,606      |
| Employment         800,861         0         125,878         127,949         103,112         356,939         44           Annual payroll         21,847,334         321,682         3,616,114         3,541,628         2,847,497         10,005,239         11,84           Firms         31,879         3,987         27,268         2,903         671         30,842         11,84           Establishments         36,842         3,993         27,510         3,550         1,551         32,611         32,611           Annual payroll         14,863,829         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514         6,81           Firms         201,167         26,146         178,085         16,145         3,830         198,060           Extablishments         23,686         26,167         179,300         18,841         7,651         205,792         2           Employment         3,368,365         0         675,276         597,759         475,460         1,748,495         1,61           Annual payroll         125,787,145         1,258,712         22,022,938         19,942,020         16,043,247         58,008,205         67,777   |               | Establishments | 44,613      | 5,981     | 31,734     | 4,400      | 2,177      | 38,311     | 6,302      |
| Annual payroll         21,847,334         321,682         3,616,114         3,541,628         2,847,497         10,005,239         11,84           Firms         31,879         3,987         27,268         2,903         671         30,842         11,84           Establishments         36,842         3,987         27,510         3,550         1,551         32,611         30,842           Annual payroll         14,863,829         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514         6,81           Firms         201,167         26,146         178,085         16,145         3,830         198,060         26,167         205,759         205,792         2           Employments         230,880         26,167         179,300         18,841         7,651         205,792         2           Employment         3,368,365         0         675,276         597,759         475,460         1,748,495         1,614           Annual payroll         125,787,145         1,258,712         22,022,938         19,942,020         16,043,247         58,008,205         67,777   |               | Employment     | 800,861     | 0         | 125,878    | 127,949    | 103,112    | 356,939    | 443,922    |
| Firms         31,879         3,987         27,268         2,903         671         30,842           Establishments         36,842         3,993         27,510         3,550         1,551         32,611           Employment         518,526         0         110,733         104,427         75,893         291,053         221,053           Annual payroll         14,863,829         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514         6,81           Firms         201,167         26,146         178,085         16,145         3,830         198,060         205,792         205,792         205,759         205,792         205,792         205,792         205,792         1,748,495         1,614           Annual payroll         125,787,145         1,258,712         22,022,938         19,942,020         16,043,247         58,008,205         67,777   |               | Annual payroll | 21,847,334  | 321,682   | 3,616,114  | 3,541,628  | 2,847,497  | 10,005,239 | 11,842,095 |
| Establishments         36,842         3,993         27,510         3,550         1,551         32,611           Employment         518,526         0         110,733         104,427         75,893         291,053           Annual payroll         14,863,829         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514           Firms         201,167         26,146         178,085         16,145         3,830         198,060           Extablishments         230,860         26,167         179,300         18,841         7,651         205,792           Employment         3,368,365         0         675,276         597,759         475,460         1,748,495           Annual payroll         125,787,145         1,258,712         22,022,938         19,942,020         16,043,247         58,008,205         6  | New Hampshire | Firms          | 31,879      | 3,987     | 27,268     | 2,903      | 671        | 30,842     | 1,037      |
| Employment         518,526         0         110,733         104,427         75,893         291,053           Annual payroll         14,863,829         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514           Firms         201,167         26,146         178,085         16,145         3,830         198,060           Establishments         230,860         26,167         179,300         18,841         7,651         205,792           Employment         3,368,365         0         675,276         597,759         475,460         1,748,495           Annual payroll         125,787,145         1,258,712         22,022,938         19,942,020         16,043,247         58,008,205         6  |               | Establishments | 36,842      | 3,993     | 27,510     | 3,550      | 1,551      | 32,611     | 4,231      |
| Annual payroll         14,863,829         152,845         3,052,521         2,944,224         2,052,769         8,049,514           Firms         201,167         26,146         178,085         16,145         3,830         198,060           Establishments         230,860         26,167         179,300         18,841         7,651         205,792           Employment         3,368,365         0         675,276         597,759         475,460         1,748,495           Annual payroll         125,787,145         1,258,712         22,022,938         19,942,020         16,043,247         58,008,205         6  |               | Employment     | 518,526     | 0         | 110,733    | 104,427    | 75,893     | 291,053    | 227,473    |
| Firms         201,167         26,146         178,085         16,145         3,830         198,060           Establishments         230,860         26,167         179,300         18,841         7,651         205,792           Employment         3,368,365         0         675,276         597,759         475,460         1,748,495           Annual payroll         125,787,145         1,258,712         22,022,938         19,942,020         16,043,247         58,008,205  |               | Annual payroll | 14,863,829  | 152,845   | 3,052,521  | 2,944,224  | 2,052,769  | 8,049,514  | 6,814,315  |
| its         230,860         26,167         179,300         18,841         7,651         205,792           3,368,365         0         675,276         597,759         475,460         1,748,495           III         125,787,145         1,258,712         22,022,938         19,942,020         16,043,247         58,008,205   | New Jersey    | Firms          | 201,167     | 26,146    | 178,085    | 16,145     | 3,830      | 198,060    | 3,107      |
| 3,368,365 0 675,276 597,759 475,460 1,748,495   |               | Establishments | 230,860     | 26,167    | 179,300    | 18,841     | 7,651      | 205,792    | 25,068     |
| payroll 125,787,145 1,258,712 22,022,938 19,942,020 16,043,247 58,008,205   |               | Employment     | 3,368,365   | 0         | 675,276    | 597,759    | 475,460    | 1,748,495  | 1,619,870  |
|   |               | Annual payroll | 125,787,145 | 1,258,712 | 22,022,938 | 19,942,020 | 16,043,247 | 58,008,205 | 67,778,940 |

<sup>\*</sup> Employment is measured in March, thus some firms will have zero employment and some annual payroll.

Table A.4 (continued)

| State         Total         0**         <20  |                |                |             |           |            | Employme   | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> |             |             |
|--|----------------|----------------|-------------|-----------|------------|------------|--------------------------------|-------------|-------------|
| co         Firms         36,775         4,286         30,485         3,186         777         34,448           Establishments         42,608         4,260         30,787         4,218         2,010         37,015           Annual payroll         13,133,707         162,260         2,616,869         2,352,003         1,912,777         6,881,639         6,25           Firms         481,962         54,243         37,351         32,439         6,971         414,123         414,123           Establishments         481,962         54,243         37,351         32,439         6,971         414,123  | State          |                | Total       | * 0       | <20        | 20-99      | 100-499                        | <500        | 500+        |
| Establishments         42,608         4,260         30,787         4,218         2,010         37,015         22,010         37,015         22,010         37,015         37,015         22,010         2,016         30,787         4,218         2,014         31,133,70         162,260         2,616,859         2,352,003         1,12,777         6,881,639         6,251         414,123         6,256         2,2132,003         1,12,777         6,881,639         6,257         414,123         6,256         2,232,439         6,271         414,123         6,256         433,436         414,123         414,123         6,256         433,436         414,123         414,124         414,124         414,132         414,133         414,124         414,132         414,132         414,132         414,132         414,132         414,132         414,132         414,132         414,132         414,132         414,132 <td>New Mexico</td> <td>Firms</td> <td>35,775</td> <td>4,236</td> <td>30,485</td> <td>3,186</td> <td>777</td> <td>34,448</td> <td>1,327</td> | New Mexico     | Firms          | 35,775      | 4,236     | 30,485     | 3,186      | 777                            | 34,448      | 1,327       |
| Explicyment 540,186 0 124,799 112,636 80,415 6,881,639 6,256   |                | Establishments | 42,608      | 4,260     | 30,787     | 4,218      | 2,010                          | 37,015      | 5,593       |
| Firms         418,277         162,260         2,616,859         2,382,003         1,917,777         6,881,639         6,273           Firms         418,277         54,197         374,713         32,439         6,971         414,123         6,288           Establishments         481,962         54,243         377,351         32,439         6,971         414,123         414,123           Annual payroll         274,634,962         2,985,483         44,320,159         1,224,694         1,054,362         3,674,733         3,31           Betablishments         160,381         19,223         141,224         14,172         3,284         157,199         15,166           Annual payroll         86,780,377         12,24,694         1,064,381         1,568,75         12,22,666         7,169         1,696         2,33,146         1,696         2,22,246         1,169 <td< td=""><td></td><td>Employment</td><td>540,186</td><td>0</td><td>124,799</td><td>112,636</td><td>80,415</td><td>317,850</td><td>222,336</td></td<>  |                | Employment     | 540,186     | 0         | 124,799    | 112,636    | 80,415                         | 317,850     | 222,336     |
| Firms         418,277         54,197         374,713         32,439         6,971         414,123         44         414,123         44         414,123         414,123         414,123         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,436         433,437         443,367         41,223,307         41,223,347         41,236         44,320,158         44,330,158         44,330,158         44,330,158         44,33  |                | Annual payroll | 13,133,707  | 162,260   | 2,616,859  | 2,352,003  | 1,912,777                      | 6,881,639   | 6,252,068   |
| Establishments         481,962         54,243         377,351         39,123         16,962         433,436         433,436           Employment         6,993,814         0         1,395,677         1,224,694         1,054,362         3,674,733         3,31           Carolina         Firms         160,381         19,223         143,201,159         1,124,367         124,362         15,286,577         151,66           Carolina         Firms         160,381         19,223         143,241         19,082         9,286         157,199         151,66           Carolina         Firms         196,380         19,223         144,1241         19,082         9,286         152,966,577         151,66           Annual payroll         86,780,877         753,811         13,685,756         12,920,785         11,69,600         37,648,535         49,13           Dakota         Firms         17,416         1,393         15,131         1,514         16,888         16,888           Annual payroll         5,533,810         62,328         1,179,296         1,147,503         931,081         3,257,880         2,243           Establishments         270,343         23,273         185,64         22,977         19,17,173         22,877,804 <td>New York</td> <td>Firms</td> <td>418,277</td> <td>54,197</td> <td>374,713</td> <td>32,439</td> <td>6,971</td> <td>414,123</td> <td>4,154</td>  | New York       | Firms          | 418,277     | 54,197    | 374,713    | 32,439     | 6,971                          | 414,123     | 4,154       |
| Carolina         Firms         10,285,6483         44,320,159         41,203,071         37,443,347         122,966,577         151,66           Carolina         Firms         10,381         19,283         44,320,159         41,203,071         37,443,347         122,966,577         151,66           Carolina         Firms         198,690         19,283         149,224         14,172         3,284         157,199         15,166           Establishments         3,223,178         19,263         141,241         19,082         9,286         169,609         1,69           Dakota         Firms         17,416         1,396         14,919         1,571         398         16,888         1,69           Dakota         Firms         17,416         1,396         14,919         1,571         398         16,888         1,69           Annual payroll         20,288         1,393         15,131         2,156         49,866         16,383         1,147,503         931,081         3,257,880         2,27           Firms         21,4406         23,229         183,137         22,586         4,986         2,947         1,475,503         391,081         2,369,038         2,443           Establishments         22,034 <td></td> <td>Establishments</td> <td>481,962</td> <td>54,243</td> <td>377,351</td> <td>39,123</td> <td>16,962</td> <td>433,436</td> <td>48,526</td>   |                | Establishments | 481,962     | 54,243    | 377,351    | 39,123     | 16,962                         | 433,436     | 48,526      |
| Carolina         Firms         16,234,634,982         2,955,483         44,320,159         41,203,071         37,443,347         122,966,577         151,66           Carolina         Firms         160,381         19,223         139,743         14,172         3,284         157,199         157,199           Establishments         3,223,178         19,263         141,241         19,082         9,286         1523,916         1,69           Annual payroll         86,780,877         75,811         13,658,750         12,920,785         11,069,000         37,648,535         49,13           Dakota         Firms         17,416         1,936         15,131         2,156         996         16,888         16,888           Dakota         Firms         20,288         1,939         15,131         2,156         996         18,283         49,13           Annual payroll         5,533,810         62,328         1,179,296         1,147,503         931,081         2,27,880         2,27,880           Firms         214,406         23,220         183,137         22,586         4,985         2,10,708         2,43           Employment         4,806,046         23,273         186,564         29,971         13,134,543         61,  |                | Employment     | 6,993,814   | 0         | 1,395,677  | 1,224,694  | 1,054,362                      | 3,674,733   | 3,319,081   |
| Carolina         Firms         160,381         19,223         139,743         14,172         3,284         157,199         2           Establishments         198,690         19,263         141,241         19,082         9,286         169,609         1,69           Employment         3,223,178         0         575,528         522,556         425,832         1,523,916         1,69           Dakota         Firms         17,416         1,936         15,131         2,156         996         18,283         49,13           Dakota         Firms         20,288         1,939         15,131         2,156         996         18,283         16,888           Annual payroll         5,533,810         62,328         1,179,296         1,147,503         931,081         3,257,880         2,27           Firms         214,406         23,223         183,137         22,586         4,986         4,986         2,43           Firms         270,343         23,273         185,564         29,971         13,515         229,050         73,698           Employment         4,806,046         0         806,156         861,749         701,134         23,299,038         2,43           noma         Firms<   |                | Annual payroll | 274,634,982 | 2,955,483 | 44,320,159 | 41,203,071 | 37,443,347                     | 122,966,577 | 151,668,405 |
| Employment 198,690 19,263 141,241 19,082 9,286 169,609 19,287 Employment 3,223,178 0 575,528 522,556 425,832 1,523,916 1,699   Annual payroll 86,780,877 753,811 13,658,750 12,920,785 11,069,000 37,648,535 49,13   Establishments 20,288 1,939 15,131 2,156 996 18,283   Employment 22,94,76 0 61,228 58,344 43,767 163,339 8   Employment 24,94,76 0 62,328 1,147,503 931,081 3,257,880 2,27   Establishments 270,343 23,220 183,137 22,586 29,71 13,515 229,050   Employment 4,806,046 0 806,155 861,749 17,173 22,877,804 19,134,543 61,929,520 78,33    Annual payroll 140,265,358 975,872 19,917,173 22,877,804 19,134,543 61,929,520 78,33    Establishments 84,881 7,883 61,287 8,173 3,600 73,648 1  | North Carolina | Firms          | 160,381     | 19,223    | 139,743    | 14,172     | 3,284                          | 157,199     | 3,182       |
| Employment         3,223,178         0         575,528         522,556         425,832         1,523,916         1,69           Dakota         Firms         17,416         1,936         14,919         1,571         398         16,888         49,13           Dakota         Firms         17,416         1,936         14,919         1,571         398         16,888         49,13           Establishments         20,288         1,939         15,131         2,156         996         18,283         49,13           Annual payroll         5,533,810         62,328         1,179,296         1,147,503         931,081         3,257,880         2,27           Firms         214,406         23,220         183,137         22,586         4,985         210,708         2,27           Establishments         270,343         23,273         183,137         22,586         4,985         2,43           Annual payroll         140,265,358         975,872         19,917,173         22,877,804         19,134,543         61,929,520         78,333           Ioma         Firms         70,491         7,883         61,218         8,173         3,600         73,648         1  |                | Establishments | 198,690     | 19,263    | 141,241    | 19,082     | 9,286                          | 169,609     | 29,081      |
| Dakota         Firms         17,416         1,936         14,919         11,571         398         16,888         49,13           Dakota         Firms         17,416         1,936         14,919         1,571         398         16,888         49,13           Establishments         20,288         1,939         15,131         2,156         996         18,283         8           Annual payroll         5,533,810         62,328         1,179,296         1,147,503         931,081         3,257,880         2,27           Firms         214,406         23,220         183,137         22,586         4,985         210,708         2,27           Establishments         270,343         23,273         185,564         29,971         13,515         229,050         4           Annual payroll         4,806,046         0         806,155         861,749         701,134         2,369,038         2,43           Ioma         Firms         70,491         7,863         61,218         6,103         73,648         73,648         73,648         1   |                | Employment     | 3,223,178   | 0         | 575,528    | 522,556    | 425,832                        | 1,523,916   | 1,699,262   |
| Dakota         Firms         17,416         1,936         14,919         1,571         398         16,888           Establishments         20,288         1,939         15,131         2,156         996         18,283           Employment         249,476         0         61,228         58,344         43,767         163,339         2,27           Annual payroll         5,533,810         62,328         1,179,296         1,147,503         931,081         3,257,880         2,27           Firms         214,406         23,220         183,137         22,586         4,985         210,708         2,27           Establishments         270,343         23,273         185,564         29,971         13,515         229,050         4           Annual payroll         4,806,046         0         806,155         861,749         701,134         2,369,038         2,43           Ioma         Firms         70,491         7,863         61,218         6,103         1,372         68,693           Ioma         Establishments         84,881         7,883         61,218         81,73         3,600         73,648         1  |                | Annual payroll | 86,780,877  | 753,811   | 13,658,750 | 12,920,785 | 11,069,000                     | 37,648,535  | 49,132,342  |
| Establishments 20,288 1,939 15,131 2,156 996 18,283  | North Dakota   | Firms          | 17,416      | 1,936     | 14,919     | 1,571      | 398                            | 16,888      | 528         |
| Employment         249,476         0         61,228         58,344         43,767         163,339         8           Annual payroll         5,533,810         62,328         1,179,296         1,147,503         931,081         3,257,880         2,27           Firms         214,406         23,220         183,137         22,586         4,985         210,708         210,708           Establishments         270,343         23,273         185,564         29,971         13,515         229,050         4           Annual payroll         4,806,046         0         806,155         861,749         701,134         2,369,038         2,43           Ioma         Firms         70,491         7,863         61,218         6,103         13372         68,693           Establishments         84,881         7,883         61,875         8,173         3,600         73,648         1   |                | Establishments | 20,288      | 1,939     | 15,131     | 2,156      | 966                            | 18,283      | 2,005       |
| Annual payroll         5,533,810         62,328         1,179,296         1,147,503         931,081         3,257,880         2,27,880           Firms         214,406         23,220         183,137         22,586         4,985         210,708         4           Establishments         270,343         23,273         185,564         29,971         13,515         229,050         4           Annual payroll         4,806,046         0         806,155         861,749         701,134         2,369,038         2,43           Ioma         Firms         70,491         7,863         61,218         6,103         1,372         68,693           Establishments         84,881         7,883         61,875         8,173         3,600         73,648         1   |                | Employment     | 249,476     | 0         | 61,228     | 58,344     | 43,767                         | 163,339     | 86,137      |
| Firms         214,406         23,220         183,137         22,586         4,985         210,708           Establishments         270,343         23,273         185,564         29,971         13,515         229,050         4           Employment         4,806,046         0         806,155         861,749         701,134         2,369,038         2,43           Ioma         Firms         140,265,358         975,872         19,917,173         22,877,804         19,134,543         61,929,520         78,33           Ioma         Firms         70,491         7,863         61,218         6,103         1,372         68,693           Establishments         84,881         7,883         61,875         8,173         3,600         73,648         1   |                | Annual payroll | 5,533,810   | 62,328    | 1,179,296  | 1,147,503  | 931,081                        | 3,257,880   | 2,275,930   |
| Establishments         270,343         23,273         185,564         29,971         13,515         229,050         4           Employment         4,806,046         0         806,155         861,749         701,134         2,369,038         2,43           Annual payroll         140,265,358         975,872         19,917,173         22,877,804         19,134,543         61,929,520         78,33           Firms         70,491         7,863         61,218         6,103         1,372         68,693           Establishments         84,881         7,883         61,875         8,173         3,600         73,648         1  | Ohio           | Firms          | 214,406     | 23,220    | 183,137    | 22,586     | 4,985                          | 210,708     | 3,698       |
| Employment         4,806,046         0         806,155         861,749         701,134         2,369,038         2,43           Annual payroll         140,265,358         975,872         19,917,173         22,877,804         19,134,543         61,929,520         78,33           Firms         70,491         7,863         61,218         6,103         1,372         68,693           Establishments         84,881         7,883         61,875         8,173         3,600         73,648         1  |                | Establishments | 270,343     | 23,273    | 185,564    | 29,971     | 13,515                         | 229,050     | 41,293      |
| Annual payroll 140,265,358 975,872 19,917,173 22,877,804 19,134,543 61,929,520 78,33 Firms 70,491 7,863 61,218 6,103 1,372 68,693 Establishments 84,881 7,883 61,875 8,173 3,600 73,648 1  |                | Employment     | 4,806,046   | 0         | 806,155    | 861,749    | 701,134                        | 2,369,038   | 2,437,008   |
| Firms 70,491 7,863 61,218 6,103 1,372 68,693 Establishments 84,881 7,883 61,875 8,173 3,600 73,648 1   |                | Annual payroll | 140,265,358 | 975,872   | 19,917,173 | 22,877,804 | 19,134,543                     | 61,929,520  | 78,335,838  |
| 84,881 7,883 61,875 8,173 3,600 73,648   | Oklahoma       | Firms          | 70,491      | 7,863     | 61,218     | 6,103      | 1,372                          | 68,693      | 1,798       |
|  |                | Establishments | 84,881      | 7,883     | 61,875     | 8,173      | 3,600                          | 73,648      | 11,233      |

|                | Employment     | 1,167,709   | 0         | 245,491    | 225,896    | 165,821    | 637,208    | 530,501    |
|----------------|----------------|-------------|-----------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
|                | Annual payroll | 28,667,008  | 235,030   | 5,148,088  | 4,945,992  | 3,787,270  | 13,881,350 | 14,785,658 |
| Oregon         | Firms          | 84,387      | 11,147    | 73,480     | 7,287      | 1,665      | 82,432     | 1,955      |
|                | Establishments | 99,183      | 11,174    | 74,166     | 999'6      | 4,772      | 88,604     | 10,579     |
|                | Employment     | 1,310,750   | 0         | 296,147    | 261,468    | 199,723    | 757,338    | 553,412    |
|                | Annual payroll | 37,722,920  | 326,493   | 6,938,264  | 6,822,860  | 5,449,658  | 19,210,782 | 18,512,138 |
| Pennsylvania   | Firms          | 237,142     | 24,432    | 205,088    | 23,090     | 5,133      | 233,311    | 3,831      |
|                | Establishments | 292,659     | 24,474    | 207,528    | 30,005     | 13,807     | 251,340    | 41,319     |
|                | Employment     | 4,906,190   | 0         | 873,000    | 872,413    | 727,430    | 2,472,843  | 2,433,347  |
|                | Annual payroll | 145,569,019 | 1,089,211 | 21,675,350 | 23,543,569 | 20,451,566 | 65,670,485 | 79,898,534 |
| Rhode Island   | Firms          | 25,378      | 3,000     | 21,840     | 2,167      | 551        | 24,558     | 820        |
|                | Establishments | 28,245      | 3,006     | 21,989     | 2,488      | 1,152      | 25,629     | 2,616      |
|                | Employment     | 402,485     | 0         | 84,624     | 80,265     | 68,081     | 232,970    | 169,515    |
|                | Annual payroll | 11,115,638  | 90,239    | 2,154,084  | 2,088,341  | 1,764,615  | 6,007,040  | 5,108,598  |
| South Carolina | Firms          | 77,017      | 9,109     | 66,510     | 6,691      | 1,675      | 74,876     | 2,141      |
|                | Establishments | 94,985      | 9,128     | 67,227     | 8,831      | 4,389      | 80,447     | 14,538     |
|                | Employment     | 1,526,106   | 0         | 278,113    | 240,259    | 193,175    | 711,547    | 814,559    |
|                | Annual payroll | 38,559,169  | 344,032   | 6,186,252  | 5,351,255  | 4,696,411  | 16,233,918 | 22,325,251 |
| South Dakota   | Firms          | 20,445      | 2,528     | 17,667     | 1,713      | 435        | 19,815     | 630        |
|                | Establishments | 23,521      | 2,530     | 17,906     | 2,299      | 1,249      | 21,454     | 2,067      |
|                | Employment     | 289,422     | 0         | 71,584     | 60,555     | 46,511     | 178,650    | 110,772    |
|                | Annual payroll | 6,403,476   | 28,960    | 1,334,952  | 1,261,071  | 1,028,597  | 3,624,620  | 2,778,856  |

<sup>\*</sup> Employment is measured in March, thus some firms will have zero employment and some annual payroll.

# Table A.4 (continued)

|           |                |             |           |            | Employme   | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> |            |             |
|-----------|----------------|-------------|-----------|------------|------------|--------------------------------|------------|-------------|
| State     |                | Total       | * 0       | <20        | 20–99      | 100–499                        | <200       | 200+        |
| Tennessee | Firms          | 104,027     | 11,198    | 88,633     | 10,003     | 2,541                          | 101,177    | 2,850       |
|           | Establishments | 131,110     | 11,207    | 89,534     | 13,124     | 6,292                          | 108,950    | 22,160      |
|           | Employment     | 2,299,348   | 0         | 371,759    | 369,624    | 307,838                        | 1,049,221  | 1,250,127   |
|           | Annual payroll | 62,441,176  | 525,848   | 8,921,416  | 9,726,964  | 7,990,948                      | 26,639,328 | 35,801,848  |
| Texas     | Firms          | 366,250     | 43,252    | 319,782    | 34,338     | 7,320                          | 361,440    | 4,810       |
|           | Establishments | 462,875     | 43,368    | 323,721    | 46,067     | 21,075                         | 390,863    | 72,012      |
|           | Employment     | 7,570,820   | 0         | 1,326,798  | 1,291,671  | 982,605                        | 3,601,074  | 3,969,746   |
|           | Annual payroll | 229,185,833 | 2,430,685 | 35,310,915 | 33,644,352 | 27,381,834                     | 96,337,101 | 132,848,732 |
| Utah      | Firms          | 44,037      | 6,842     | 37,193     | 4,317      | 965                            | 42,475     | 1,562       |
|           | Establishments | 52,025      | 6,859     | 37,541     | 5,441      | 2,340                          | 45,322     | 6,703       |
|           | Employment     | 866,146     | 0         | 152,631    | 158,056    | 110,909                        | 421,596    | 444,550     |
|           | Annual payroll | 22,199,933  | 244,029   | 3,511,846  | 3,748,959  | 2,749,526                      | 10,010,331 | 12,189,602  |
| Vermont   | Firms          | 19,005      | 2,458     | 16,697     | 1,418      | 331                            | 18,446     | 559         |
|           | Establishments | 21,261      | 2,460     | 16,823     | 1,873      | 932                            | 19,628     | 1,633       |
|           | Employment     | 239,034     | 0         | 64,925     | 50,250     | 43,358                         | 158,533    | 80,501      |
|           | Annual payroll | 5,907,989   | 61,658    | 1,392,035  | 1,191,542  | 1,095,450                      | 3,679,027  | 2,228,962   |
| Virginia  | Firms          | 137,486     | 16,078    | 118,863    | 12,499     | 3,117                          | 134,479    | 3,007       |
|           | Establishments | 172,182     | 16,160    | 120,180    | 16,551     | 7,861                          | 144,592    | 27,590      |
|           | Employment     | 2,700,589   | 0         | 491,310    | 453,629    | 377,502                        | 1,322,441  | 1,378,148   |
|           | Annual payroll | 81,261,075  | 602,149   | 12,380,844 | 12,411,446 | 11,103,293                     | 35,895,583 | 45,365,492  |

| Washington    | Firms          | 136,813    | 19,214  | 120,147    | 11,580     | 2,564      | 134,291    | 2,522      |
|---------------|----------------|------------|---------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
|               | Establishments | 161,473    | 19,220  | 121,342    | 15,766     | 6,731      | 143,839    | 17,634     |
|               | Employment     | 2,134,598  | 0       | 474,025    | 419,945    | 307,174    | 1,201,144  | 933,454    |
|               | Annual payroll | 73,268,188 | 605,807 | 11,905,628 | 11,602,291 | 9,369,590  | 32,877,509 | 40,390,679 |
| West Virginia | Firms          | 34,354     | 3,617   | 29,666     | 2,904      | 629        | 33,229     | 1,125      |
|               | Establishments | 41,703     | 3,622   | 29,989     | 3,884      | 1,973      | 35,846     | 5,857      |
|               | Employment     | 547,234    | 0       | 122,705    | 104,188    | 72,317     | 299,210    | 248,024    |
|               | Annual payroll | 13,278,895 | 89,329  | 2,304,949  | 2,258,774  | 1,495,424  | 6,059,147  | 7,219,748  |
| Wisconsin     | Firms          | 115,373    | 13,332  | 98,552     | 11,972     | 2,579      | 113,103    | 2,270      |
|               | Establishments | 138,635    | 13,354  | 089'66     | 15,886     | 6,951      | 122,517    | 16,118     |
|               | Employment     | 2,319,343  | 0       | 426,597    | 453,252    | 379,952    | 1,259,801  | 1,059,542  |
|               | Annual payroll | 64,912,499 | 467,818 | 10,093,420 | 11,283,342 | 10,212,009 | 31,588,771 | 33,323,728 |
| Wyoming       | Firms          | 15,808     | 2,152   | 13,863     | 1,141      | 268        | 15,272     | 536        |
|               | Establishments | 17,888     | 2,152   | 13,989     | 1,573      | 591        | 16,153     | 1,735      |
|               | Employment     | 163,791    | 0       | 53,311     | 37,233     | 22,425     | 112,969    | 50,822     |
|               | Annual payroll | 3,980,094  | 49,508  | 1,039,519  | 805,334    | 511,375    | 2,356,228  | 1,623,866  |

Employment is measured in March, thus some firms will have zero employment and some annual payroll.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, based on data provided by the U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census.

Notes: For state data, a firm is defined as an aggregation of all establishments owned by a parent company within a state. Establishments are locations with active payroll in any quarter.

Table A.5 Employers and Employment by Metropolitan Statistical Area and Employment Size, 1998

|                                |        | Firms   |                                |       |           | Employment | nent                    |           |
|--------------------------------|--------|---------|--------------------------------|-------|-----------|------------|-------------------------|-----------|
|                                |        | Employn | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> | Firm  |           | Emplo      | Employment Size of Firm | f Firm    |
| Metropolitan Statistical Area  | Total  | < 20    | < 500                          | 500+  | Total     | < 20       | < 500                   | 500+      |
| Abilene, TX                    | 3,112  | 2,407   | 2,810                          | 302   | 48,503    | 10,103     | 26,292                  | 22,211    |
| Akron, OH                      | 14,932 | 11,982  | 14,095                         | 837   | 287,987   | 53,326     | 157,224                 | 130,763   |
| Albany, GA                     | 2,516  | 1,830   | 2,183                          | 333   | 47,439    | 8,325      | 24,907                  | 22,532    |
| Albany-Schenectady-Troy, NY    | 16,979 | 13,989  | 16,047                         | 932   | 323,468   | 58,542     | 161,343                 | 162,125   |
| Albuquerque, NM                | 15,037 | 12,024  | 14,010                         | 1,027 | 276,365   | 49,348     | 142,873                 | 133,492   |
| Alexandria, LA                 | 2,760  | 2,095   | 2,481                          | 279   | 45,683    | 9,419      | 25,950                  | 19,733    |
| Allentown-Bethlehem-Easton, PA | 12,905 | 10,550  | 12,112                         | 793   | 249,627   | 45,788     | 118,744                 | 130,883   |
| Altoona, PA                    | 2,897  | 2,236   | 2,621                          | 276   | 49,527    | 9,888      | 28,106                  | 21,421    |
| Amarillo, TX                   | 4,921  | 3,872   | 4,491                          | 430   | 79,684    | 16,237     | 41,679                  | 38,005    |
| Anchorage, AK                  | 6,874  | 5,664   | 6,455                          | 419   | 107,084   | 23,005     | 56,928                  | 50,156    |
| Ann Arbor, MI                  | 12,427 | 10,170  | 11,806                         | 621   | 222,798   | 42,871     | 116,152                 | 106,646   |
| Anniston, AL                   | 2,279  | 1,767   | 2,042                          | 237   | 39,928    | 7,640      | 19,746                  | 20,182    |
| Appleton-Oshkosh-Neenah, WI    | 7,849  | 6,017   | 7,279                          | 570   | 180,515   | 27,367     | 86,832                  | 93,683    |
| Asheville, NC                  | 5,875  | 4,711   | 5,385                          | 490   | 95,337    | 18,916     | 49,038                  | 46,299    |
| Athens, GA                     | 3,235  | 2,550   | 2,902                          | 333   | 51,474    | 10,998     | 24,931                  | 26,543    |
| Atlanta, GA                    | 88,326 | 74,550  | 85,094                         | 3,232 | 1,894,836 | 281,407    | 799,712                 | 1,095,124 |
| Atlantic-Cape May, NJ          | 9,284  | 8,104   | 8,882                          | 402   | 146,021   | 28,396     | 62,273                  | 83,748    |
| Auburn-Opelika, Alabama        | 1,847  | 1,384   | 1,634                          | 213   | 30,235    | 6,114      | 16,420                  | 13,815    |
| Augusta-Aiken, GA-SC           | 8,179  | 6,541   | 7,472                          | 707   | 165,449   | 27,446     | 66,835                  | 98,614    |
| Austin-San Marcos, TX          | 25,434 | 20,757  | 23,991                         | 1,443 | 479,731   | 83,125     | 233,339                 | 246,392   |

| Bakersfield, CA                | 9,311  | 7,491  | 8,693  | 618   | 142,507   | 31,551  | 84,598  | 606,75  |
|--------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|-------|-----------|---------|---------|---------|
| Baltimore, MD                  | 51,663 | 43,311 | 49,781 | 1,882 | 991,749   | 181,383 | 509,652 | 482,097 |
| Bangor, ME                     | 2,581  | 1,970  | 2,346  | 235   | 42,864    | 8,662   | 26,108  | 16,756  |
| Barnstable-Yarmouth, MA        | 5,047  | 4,377  | 4,839  | 208   | 48,894    | 15,865  | 33,022  | 15,872  |
| Baton Rouge, LA                | 12,566 | 9,902  | 11,718 | 848   | 247,957   | 43,821  | 131,908 | 116,049 |
| Beaumont-Port Arthur, TX       | 7,085  | 5,633  | 6,525  | 260   | 129,920   | 24,319  | 64,139  | 65,781  |
| Bellingham, WA                 | 4,973  | 4,142  | 4,678  | 295   | 55,623    | 16,616  | 39,497  | 16,126  |
| Benton Harbor, MI              | 3,692  | 2,978  | 3,465  | 227   | 60,344    | 12,802  | 35,349  | 24,995  |
| Bergen-Passaic, NJ             | 41,354 | 35,921 | 40,197 | 1,157 | 611,339   | 132,405 | 350,670 | 260,669 |
| Billings, MT                   | 4,348  | 3,445  | 3,987  | 361   | 53,847    | 14,241  | 34,735  | 19,112  |
| Biloxi-Gulfport-Pascagoula, MS | 6,256  | 5,126  | 5,830  | 426   | 123,677   | 21,356  | 51,716  | 71,961  |
| Binghamton, NY                 | 4,384  | 3,417  | 4,012  | 372   | 92,610    | 15,277  | 42,424  | 50,186  |
| Birmingham, AL                 | 19,100 | 15,374 | 17,912 | 1,188 | 423,492   | 67,434  | 189,079 | 234,413 |
| Bismarck, ND                   | 2,679  | 2,094  | 2,486  | 193   | 40,019    | 8,588   | 25,100  | 14,919  |
| Bloomington, IN                | 2,579  | 2,002  | 2,351  | 228   | 45,630    | 9,208   | 24,766  | 20,864  |
| Bloomington-Normal, IL         | 3,095  | 2,272  | 2,718  | 377   | 76,943    | 068'6   | 27,306  | 49,637  |
| Boise City, ID                 | 10,606 | 8,666  | 9,904  | 702   | 176,686   | 35,564  | 88,730  | 87,956  |
| Boston, MA-NH                  | 83,233 | 70,320 | 80,888 | 2,345 | 1,863,513 | 290,176 | 874,019 | 989,494 |
| Boulder-Longmont, CO           | 9,685  | 8,118  | 9,161  | 524   | 136,146   | 30,508  | 77,307  | 58,839  |
| Brazoria, TX                   | 3,373  | 2,672  | 3,074  | 299   | 56,950    | 11,407  | 27,513  | 29,437  |
| Bremerton, WA                  | 4,585  | 3,886  | 4,318  | 267   | 45,673    | 14,535  | 32,155  | 13,518  |
| Bridgeport, CT                 | 10,019 | 8,223  | 9,442  | 222   | 174,003   | 34,210  | 93,377  | 80,626  |
| Brockton, MA                   | 4,681  | 3,775  | 4,422  | 259   | 79,531    | 15,902  | 46,506  | 33,025  |
|                                |        |        |        |       |           |         |         |         |

Table A.5 (continued)

|                                      |         | Firms   |                                |       |           | Employment | ment                           |           |
|--------------------------------------|---------|---------|--------------------------------|-------|-----------|------------|--------------------------------|-----------|
| ı                                    |         | Employ  | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> | Firm  |           | Emplo      | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> | f Firm    |
| Metropolitan Statistical Area        | Total   | < 20    | < 500                          | +009  | Total     | < 20       | < 500                          | 200+      |
| Brownsville-Harlingen-San Benito, TX | 4,860   | 3,869   | 4,522                          | 338   | 79,534    | 15,631     | 42,592                         | 36,942    |
| Bryan-College Station, TX            | 2,878   | 2,210   | 2,579                          | 299   | 42,899    | 9,742      | 26,253                         | 16,646    |
| Buffalo-Niagara Falls, NY            | 22,817  | 18,824  | 21,747                         | 1,070 | 466,370   | 80,965     | 239,053                        | 227,317   |
| Burlington, VT                       | 5,339   | 4,358   | 4,982                          | 357   | 85,147    | 18,591     | 49,934                         | 35,213    |
| Canton-Massillon, OH                 | 8,628   | 6,883   | 8,097                          | 531   | 166,770   | 30,489     | 90,024                         | 76,746    |
| Casper, WY                           | 2,399   | 1,872   | 2,157                          | 242   | 24,563    | 7,593      | 16,486                         | 8,077     |
| Cedar Rapids, IA                     | 4,572   | 3,385   | 4,099                          | 473   | 110,504   | 15,231     | 46,019                         | 64,485    |
| Champaign-Urbana, IL                 | 3,568   | 2,685   | 3,215                          | 353   | 67,242    | 11,601     | 35,458                         | 31,784    |
| Charleston, WV                       | 5,976   | 4,667   | 5,390                          | 586   | 106,243   | 20,297     | 50,957                         | 55,286    |
| Charleston-North Charleston, SC      | 11,638  | 9,400   | 10,845                         | 793   | 204,989   | 39,294     | 62,66                          | 105,410   |
| Charlotte-Gastonia-Rock Hill, NC-SC  | 33,547  | 27,256  | 31,606                         | 1,941 | 726,913   | 112,937    | 315,531                        | 411,382   |
| Charlottesville, VA                  | 4,154   | 3,357   | 3,827                          | 327   | 63,682    | 13,578     | 33,916                         | 29,766    |
| Chattanooga, TN-GA                   | 9,562   | 7,527   | 8,827                          | 735   | 198,319   | 32,517     | 95,897                         | 102,422   |
| Cheyenne, WY                         | 2,150   | 1,675   | 1,927                          | 223   | 25,338    | 6,983      | 16,698                         | 8,640     |
| Chicago, IL                          | 173,865 | 147,963 | 170,185                        | 3,680 | 3,741,075 | 594,461    | 1,799,363                      | 1,941,712 |
| Chico-Paradise, CA                   | 4,068   | 3,343   | 3,808                          | 260   | 49,894    | 13,513     | 32,857                         | 17,037    |
| Cincinnati, OH-KY-IN                 | 32,733  | 26,117  | 31,027                         | 1,706 | 789,795   | 114,954    | 365,264                        | 424,531   |
| Clarksville-Hopkinsville, TN-KY      | 3,236   | 2,505   | 2,891                          | 345   | 52,325    | 10,407     | 26,913                         | 25,412    |
| Cleveland-Lorain-Elyria, OH          | 49,530  | 41,142  | 47,641                         | 1,889 | 1,043,092 | 176,253    | 521,959                        | 521,133   |
| Colorado Springs, CO                 | 11,461  | 9,410   | 10,700                         | 761   | 194,751   | 35,475     | 92,584                         | 102,167   |
| Columbia, MO                         | 3,371   | 2,641   | 3,039                          | 332   | 58,592    | 11,012     | 26,535                         | 32,057    |

|                                     | 11 661 | 0.05/  | 10 735 | 000   | 233 303   | 30 508  | 103 081 | 120 210   |
|-------------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|-------|-----------|---------|---------|-----------|
| Columbus, GA-AL                     | 4.872  | 3,837  | 4.402  | 470   | 101,005   | 16.744  | 40.540  | 60,465    |
| Columbus, OH                        | 29,518 | 23,569 | 27,882 | 1,636 | 724,046   | 102,105 | 315,250 | 408,796   |
| Corpus Christi, TX                  | 7,740  | 6,093  | 7,108  | 632   | 128,979   | 26,590  | 65,446  | 63,533    |
| Corvallis, Oregon                   | 1,857  | 1,517  | 1,737  | 120   | 29,170    | 908'9   | 15,349  | 13,821    |
| Cumberland, MD-WV                   | 2,090  | 1,684  | 1,909  | 181   | 29,036    | 7,161   | 16,099  | 12,937    |
| Dallas, TX                          | 71,325 | 58,718 | 68,467 | 2,858 | 1,747,902 | 239,341 | 714,320 | 1,033,582 |
| Danbury, CT                         | 5,941  | 4,942  | 5,572  | 369   | 83,625    | 18,979  | NA      | ΥN        |
| Danville, VA                        | 2,231  | 1,788  | 2,020  | 211   | 37,618    | 7,420   | 16,495  | 21,123    |
| Davenport-Moline-Rock Island, IA-IL | 7,970  | 6,172  | 7,340  | 089   | 159,134   | 26,992  | 81,866  | 77,268    |
| Daytona Beach, FL                   | 10,261 | 8,873  | 9,765  | 496   | 134,415   | 32,810  | 72,100  | 62,315    |
| Dayton-Springfield, OH              | 17,297 | 13,670 | 16,236 | 1,061 | 414,619   | 63,031  | 189,478 | 225,141   |
| Decatur, AL                         | 2,938  | 2,267  | 2,658  | 280   | 51,824    | 9,513   | 24,212  | 27,612    |
| Decatur, IL                         | 2,473  | 1,830  | 2,196  | 277   | 54,225    | 8,290   | 23,293  | 30,932    |
| Denver, CO                          | 53,500 | 45,016 | 51,196 | 2,304 | 969,914   | 170,374 | 467,146 | 502,768   |
| Des Moines, IA                      | 10,757 | 8,348  | 9,876  | 881   | 245,713   | 35,693  | 108,984 | 136,729   |
| Detroit, MI                         | 86,848 | 73,428 | 84,573 | 2,275 | 1,927,121 | 314,437 | 914,580 | 1,012,541 |
| Dothan, AL                          | 3,272  | 2,541  | 2,958  | 314   | 56,966    | 10,703  | 28,759  | 28,207    |
| Dover, DE                           | 2,680  | 2,050  | 2,410  | 270   | 42,453    | 8,569   | 22,371  | 20,082    |
| Dubuque, IA                         | 2,311  | 1,741  | 2,085  | 226   | 47,588    | 7,559   | 25,002  | 22,586    |
| Duluth-Superior, MN-WI              | 5,859  | 4,806  | 5,505  | 357   | 89,666    | 21,499  | 50,812  | 38,854    |
| Dutchess County, NY                 | 6,026  | 5,161  | 5,670  | 356   | 82,574    | 19,148  | 43,085  | 39,489    |
| Eau Claire, WI                      | 3,391  | 2,597  | 3,092  | 299   | 58,683    | 11,599  | 34,236  | 24,447    |

Table A.5 (continued)

| Employment Size of Fire   Employment Size of Fire  |                              |        | Firms   |               |       |         | Employment | nent                    |         |
|--|------------------------------|--------|---------|---------------|-------|---------|------------|-------------------------|---------|
| stical Area         Total         < 20   |                              |        | Employm | ent Size of F | irm   |         | Employ     | Employment Size of Firm | Firm    |
| 10,394 8,308 9,618  1 4,416 3,328 4,093  1,690 1,211 1,472  1,564 1,208 1,396  5,906 4,618 5,469  3,078 7,210 8,324  son, IN-KY 6,799 5,222 6,233  ND-MN 4,608 3,485 4,244  4,583 3,557 4,153  dale-Rogers, AR 6,344 5,199 5,904  ter, MA 2,851 2,256 2,647  3,227 2,621 2,986  7,857 6,387 7,400  3,110 2,512 2,852  2,939 2,220 2,618  nd, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573  L 44,085 38,894 42,683  oral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639  L Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700  | politan Statistical Area     | Total  | < 20    | < 500         | +009  | Total   | < 20       | < 500                   | 200+    |
| 1,690 1,211 1,472 1,690 1,211 1,472 1,564 1,208 1,396 5,906 4,618 5,469 5,906 4,618 5,469 5,906 4,618 5,469 5,222 6,233 ND-MN 4,608 3,485 4,244 4,608 3,485 4,244 4,583 3,557 4,153 dale-Rogers, AR 6,344 5,199 5,904 ter, MA 2,851 2,256 2,647 7,857 6,387 7,400 3,110 2,512 2,852 1,939 2,220 2,618 Nd, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573 L 44,085 38,894 42,683 Oral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639 1,007  | o, TX                        | 10,394 | 8,308   | 9,618         | 9//   | 198,571 | 34,552     | 99,591                  | 086'86  |
| 1,690 1,211 1,472 1,564 1,208 1,396 5,906 4,618 5,469 an, IN-KY 6,799 5,222 6,233 ND-MN 4,608 3,485 4,244 ter, MA 2,851 2,256 2,647 ter, MA 3,227 2,621 2,986 7,857 6,387 7,400 3,110 2,512 2,852 L L 44,085 38,894 42,683 coral, FL 44,085 6,089 6,700  | t-Goshen, IN                 | 4,416  | 3,328   | 4,093         | 323   | 109,830 | 16,291     | 55,072                  | 54,758  |
| 1,564 1,208 1,396 5,906 4,618 5,469 aon, IN-KY 6,799 5,222 6,233 ND-MN 4,608 3,485 4,244 4,583 3,557 4,153 dale-Rogers, AR 6,344 5,199 5,904 ter, MA 2,851 2,256 2,647 3,227 2,621 2,986 7,857 6,387 7,400 3,110 2,512 2,852 2,939 2,220 2,618 nd, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573 L 44,085 38,894 42,683 cral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639 L Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700   | <b>≻</b> Z .                 | 1,690  | 1,211   | 1,472         | 218   | 36,456  | 5,617      | 18,913                  | 17,543  |
| 5,906 4,618 5,469 son, IN-KY 6,799 5,222 6,233 ND-MN 4,608 3,485 4,244 ter, MA 2,851 2,256 2,647 ter, MA 2,857 2,621 2,986 7,857 6,387 7,400 3,110 2,512 2,852 IL 44,085 38,894 42,683 c) Audi, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573 L Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700   | χ.                           | 1,564  | 1,208   | 1,396         | 168   | 20,739  | 5,075      | 12,533                  | 8,206   |
| J. OR       8,778       7,210       8,324         son, IN-KY       6,799       5,222       6,233         ND-MN       4,608       3,485       4,244         4,583       3,557       4,153         dale-Rogers, AR       6,344       5,199       5,904         iter, MA       2,851       2,256       2,647         3,227       2,621       2,986         7,857       6,387       7,400         3,110       2,512       2,852         L       44,085       5,793       6,573         L       44,085       38,894       42,683         Soral, FL       7,108       6,089       6,700  | A                            | 5,906  | 4,618   | 5,469         | 437   | 116,678 | 20,649     | 64,608                  | 52,070  |
| son, IN-KY 6,799 5,222 6,233  ND-MN 4,608 3,485 4,244  4,583 3,557 4,153  dale-Rogers, AR 6,344 5,199 5,904  ter, MA 2,851 2,256 2,647  3,227 2,621 2,986  7,857 6,387 7,400  3,110 2,512 2,852  2,939 2,220 2,618  nd, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573  L 44,085 38,894 42,683  oral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639  L Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700   | e-Springfield, OR            | 8,778  | 7,210   | 8,324         | 454   | 114,500 | 29,962     | 78,539                  | 35,961  |
| MD-MIN       4,608       3,485       4,244         4,583       3,557       4,153         dale-Rogers, AR       6,344       5,199       5,904         ter, MA       2,851       2,256       2,647         7,857       6,387       7,400         3,110       2,512       2,852         nd, CO       3,110       2,512       2,852         L       44,085       5,793       6,573         L       44,085       38,894       42,683         Soral, FL       7,108       6,089       6,700  | ville-Henderson, IN-KY       | 6,799  | 5,222   | 6,233         | 566   | 143,201 | 24,146     | 71,595                  | 71,606  |
| dale-Rogers, AR 6,344 5,199 5,904 ter, MA 2,851 2,256 2,647 3,227 2,621 2,986 7,857 6,387 7,400 3,110 2,512 2,852 2,939 2,220 2,618  nd, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573 L L 44,085 38,894 42,683 coral, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700   | Moorhead, ND-MN              | 4,608  | 3,485   | 4,244         | 364   | 85,860  | 15,613     | 50,282                  | 35,578  |
| dale-Rogers, AR 6,344 5,199 5,904 ter, MA 2,851 2,256 2,647 3,227 2,621 2,986 7,857 6,387 7,400 3,110 2,512 2,852 2,939 2,220 2,618 nd, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573 L L L Lucie, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639 L L Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700  | eville, NC                   | 4,583  | 3,557   | 4,153         | 430   | 86,766  | 15,951     | 40,613                  | 46,153  |
| ter, MA 2,851 2,256 2,647 3,227 2,621 2,986 7,857 6,387 7,400 3,110 2,512 2,852 2,939 2,220 2,618 2,939 2,220 2,618 2,939 2,220 2,618 2,939 2,220 2,618 2,018 10,312 8,620 9,639 6,700 2,614 2,683   | eville-Springdale-Rogers, AR | 6,344  | 5,199   | 5,904         | 440   | 123,754 | 20,528     | 49,822                  | 73,932  |
| 3,227 2,621 2,986 7,857 6,387 7,400 3,110 2,512 2,852 2,939 2,220 2,618 L A4,085 5,793 6,573 L A4,085 38,894 42,683 coral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639 L Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700   | urg-Leominster, MA           | 2,851  | 2,256   | 2,647         | 204   | 48,080  | 9,632      | 27,815                  | 20,265  |
| 7,857 6,387 7,400 3,110 2,512 2,852 2,939 2,220 2,618  nd, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573  L 44,085 38,894 42,683 coral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639 L 10,312 8,620 9,639 L 10,312 8,620 9,639   | aff, UT-AZ                   | 3,227  | 2,621   | 2,986         | 241   | 38,488  | 11,123     | 24,213                  | 14,275  |
| 3,110 2,512 2,852 2,939 2,220 2,618  nd, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573  L 44,085 38,894 42,683  oral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639  L Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700  | J.                           | 7,857  | 6,387   | 7,400         | 457   | 149,767 | 27,573     | 72,330                  | 77,437  |
| 2,939 2,220 2,618  nd, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573  L 44,085 38,894 42,683  oral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639  . Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700  | ce, AL                       | 3,110  | 2,512   | 2,852         | 258   | 49,097  | 10,832     | 25,722                  | 23,375  |
| nd, CO 7,026 5,793 6,573 L L 44,085 38,894 42,683 Soral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639 L Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700   | ce, SC                       | 2,939  | 2,220   | 2,618         | 321   | 54,875  | 908'6      | 27,276                  | 27,599  |
| Charal, FL 44,085 38,894 42,683 coral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639 6,700 coral, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700 coral, FL 7,108 6,700 coral, FL 7,1 | ollins-Loveland, CO          | 7,026  | 5,793   | 6,573         | 453   | 87,930  | 22,899     | 53,538                  | 34,392  |
| oral, FL 10,312 8,620 9,639<br>. Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700   | auderdale, FL                | 44,085 | 38,894  | 42,683        | 1,402 | 585,668 | 132,147    | 311,354                 | 274,314 |
| . Lucie, FL 7,108 6,089 6,700  | yers-Cape Coral, FL          | 10,312 | 8,620   | 9,639         | 673   | 134,701 | 32,413     | 77,564                  | 57,137  |
| 7007   | erce-Port St. Lucie, FL      | 7,108  | 6,089   | 6,700         | 408   | 85,342  | 22,082     | 50,547                  | 34,795  |
| 7,00,4 10,40 4,00,1  | Fort Smith, AR-OK            | 4,394  | 3,451   | 4,037         | 357   | 89,985  | 14,660     | 39,428                  | 50,557  |

| Fort Walton Beach, FL                 | 4,170  | 3,359  | 3,818  | 352   | 55,450  | 13,042  | 30,615  | 24,835  |
|---------------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|-------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| Fort Wayne, IN                        | 10,971 | 8,543  | 10,210 | 761   | 250,226 | 38,840  | 123,923 | 126,303 |
| Fort Worth-Arlington, TX              | 30,538 | 24,940 | 29,030 | 1,508 | 637,361 | 105,179 | 293,867 | 343,494 |
| Fresno, CA                            | 14,728 | 12,090 | 13,930 | 798   | 228,001 | 622,09  | 128,188 | 99,813  |
| Gadsden, AL                           | 1,993  | 1,544  | 1,791  | 202   | 33,001  | 6,846   | 16,754  | 16,247  |
| Gainesville, FL                       | 4,579  | 3,656  | 4,164  | 415   | 75,584  | 16,103  | 36,771  | 38,813  |
| Galveston-Texas City, TX              | 4,201  | 3,353  | 3,838  | 363   | 68,024  | 13,286  | 34,538  | 33,486  |
| Gary, IN                              | 11,669 | 9,515  | 11,012 | 657   | 224,929 | 42,494  | 113,423 | 111,506 |
| Glens Falls, NY                       | 2,947  | 2,424  | 2,734  | 213   | 41,344  | 8,425   | 22,031  | 19,313  |
| Goldsboro, NC                         | 2,113  | 1,609  | 1,907  | 206   | 36,626  | 6,855   | 19,441  | 17,185  |
| Grand Forks, ND-MN                    | 2,348  | 1,766  | 2,156  | 192   | 36,323  | 7,913   | 24,187  | 12,136  |
| Grand Junction, CO                    | 3,297  | 2,682  | 3,052  | 245   | 39,408  | 11,059  | 25,869  | 13,539  |
| Grand Rapids-Muskegon-Holland, MI     | 22,635 | 18,296 | 21,617 | 1,018 | 515,774 | 84,226  | 269,979 | 245,795 |
| Great Falls, MT                       | 2,319  | 1,853  | 2,125  | 194   | 26,152  | 7,770   | 16,501  | 9,651   |
| Greeley, CO                           | 3,464  | 2,821  | 3,211  | 253   | 52,895  | 11,222  | 25,813  | 27,082  |
| Green Bay, WI                         | 5,384  | 4,065  | 4,985  | 399   | 121,799 | 18,447  | 61,185  | 60,614  |
| Greensboro-Winston-Salem-High Pt., NC | 26,980 | 22,131 | 25,672 | 1,308 | 598,402 | 92,300  | 279,132 | 319,270 |
| Greenville, NC                        | 2,731  | 2,050  | 2,447  | 284   | 50,143  | 8,787   | 24,031  | 26,112  |
| Greenville-Spartanburg-Anderson, SC   | 20,347 | 16,687 | 19,182 | 1,165 | 466,291 | 70,309  | 190,257 | 276,034 |
| Hagerstown, MD                        | 2,841  | 2,153  | 2,534  | 307   | 51,788  | 9,687   | 26,946  | 24,842  |
| Hamilton-Middletown, OH               | 5,472  | 4,301  | 5,106  | 366   | 102,274 | 19,102  | 54,852  | 47,422  |
| Harrisburg-Lebanon-Carlisle, PA       | 12,425 | 9,828  | 11,535 | 068   | 296,313 | 44,243  | 125,211 | 171,102 |
| Hartford, CT                          | 25,535 | 21,168 | 24,332 | 1,203 | 545,578 | 90,341  | 256,649 | 288,929 |

The Small Business Economy 101

Table A.5 (continued)

|                                       |        | Firms   |                                |       |           | Employment | ment                    |         |
|---------------------------------------|--------|---------|--------------------------------|-------|-----------|------------|-------------------------|---------|
|                                       |        | Employn | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> | Firm  |           | Emplo      | Employment Size of Firm | Firm    |
| Metropolitan Statistical Area         | Total  | < 20    | < 500                          | +009  | Total     | < 20       | < 500                   | 200+    |
| Hattiesburg, MS                       | 2,536  | 1,948   | 2,273                          | 263   | 40,966    | 8,119      | 21,422                  | 19,544  |
| Hickory-Morganton, NC                 | 6,889  | 5,526   | 6,470                          | 419   | 158,148   | 23,785     | 74,772                  | 83,376  |
| Honolulu, HI                          | 17,177 | 14,401  | 16,443                         | 734   | 309,487   | 61,848     | 166,954                 | 142,533 |
| Houma, LA                             | 3,960  | 3,181   | 3,711                          | 249   | 68,532    | 14,172     | 41,433                  | 27,099  |
| Houston, TX                           | 78,892 | 690'99  | 76,232                         | 2,660 | 1,761,037 | 272,592    | 783,696                 | 977,341 |
| Huntington-Ashland, WV-KY-OH          | 5,890  | 4,747   | 5,466                          | 424   | 98,156    | 20,945     | 53,050                  | 45,106  |
| Huntsville, AL                        | 7,113  | 5,522   | 6,501                          | 612   | 136,188   | 23,338     | 64,468                  | 71,720  |
| Indianapolis, IN                      | 33,708 | 27,284  | 31,942                         | 1,766 | 762,800   | 117,904    | 352,692                 | 410,108 |
| Iowa City, IA                         | 2,371  | 1,790   | 2,135                          | 236   | 45,266    | 7,917      | 21,949                  | 23,317  |
| Jackson, MI                           | 3,116  | 2,399   | 2,847                          | 269   | 53,517    | 11,036     | 30,791                  | 22,726  |
| Jackson, MS                           | 9,430  | 7,321   | 8,628                          | 802   | 199,211   | 30,669     | 89,710                  | 109,501 |
| Jackson, TN                           | 2,628  | 1,898   | 2,300                          | 328   | 53,047    | 8,268      | 24,630                  | 28,417  |
| Jacksonville, FL                      | 22,634 | 18,766  | 21,256                         | 1,378 | 459,459   | 75,057     | 190,353                 | 269,106 |
| Jacksonville, NC                      | 2,297  | 1,823   | 2,103                          | 194   | 28,155    | 7,671      | 17,747                  | 10,408  |
| Jamestown, NY                         | 2,804  | 2,250   | 2,589                          | 215   | 46,937    | 9,416      | 24,437                  | 22,500  |
| Janesville-Beloit, WI                 | 2,987  | 2,320   | 2,722                          | 265   | 60,340    | 10,257     | 27,956                  | 32,384  |
| Jersey City, NJ                       | 11,907 | 10,028  | 11,395                         | 512   | 210,152   | 36,324     | 109,118                 | 101,034 |
| Johnson City-Kingsport-Bristol, TN-VA | 8,693  | 2,096   | 8,102                          | 591   | 171,863   | 30,092     | 78,228                  | 93,635  |
| Johnstown, PA                         | 4,792  | 3,941   | 4,490                          | 302   | 70,402    | 16,892     | 43,910                  | 26,492  |
| Jonesboro, AR                         | 2,083  | 1,602   | 1,889                          | 194   | 32,834    | 6,760      | 17,647                  | 15,187  |

| Joplin, MO                 | 3,623  | 2,888  | 3,314  | 309   | 70,204  | 11,397  | 28,859  | 41,345  |
|----------------------------|--------|--------|--------|-------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| Kalamazoo-Battle Creek, MI | 8,953  | 7,029  | 8,355  | 598   | 186,237 | 31,932  | 94,804  | 91,433  |
| Kankakee, IL               | 2,117  | 1,629  | 1,887  | 230   | 57,571  | 6,878   | 17,684  | 39,887  |
| Kansas City, MO-KS         | 39,081 | 32,027 | 37,212 | 1,869 | 825,691 | 132,855 | 398,598 | 427,093 |
| Kenosha, WI                | 2,819  | 2,173  | 2,562  | 257   | 46,908  | 9,141   | 25,402  | 21,506  |
| Killeen-Temple, TX         | 3,994  | 3,176  | 3,663  | 331   | 80,253  | 13,910  | 34,328  | 45,925  |
| Knoxville, TN              | 15,542 | 12,510 | 14,511 | 1,031 | 292,374 | 52,481  | 144,487 | 147,887 |
| Kokomo, IN                 | 2,105  | 1,581  | 1,862  | 243   | 47,828  | 7,334   | 17,305  | 30,523  |
| La Crosse, WI-MN           | 3,006  | 2,306  | 2,734  | 272   | 59,931  | 10,512  | 30,395  | 29,536  |
| Lafayette, IN              | 3,369  | 2,565  | 3,021  | 348   | 72,232  | 11,717  | 29,990  | 42,242  |
| Lafayette, LA              | 8,728  | 6,983  | 8,217  | 511   | 136,772 | 30,524  | 86,450  | 50,322  |
| Lake Charles, LA           | 3,730  | 2,818  | 3,354  | 376   | 71,390  | 13,008  | 35,954  | 35,436  |
| Lakeland-Winter Haven, FL  | 8,320  | 6,772  | 7,712  | 809   | 151,889 | 26,826  | 71,627  | 80,262  |
| Lancaster, PA              | 9,827  | 7,722  | 9,216  | 611   | 201,341 | 35,021  | 113,895 | 87,446  |
| Lansing-East Lansing, MI   | 8,958  | 7,018  | 8,332  | 626   | 166,071 | 32,019  | 91,779  | 74,292  |
| Laredo, TX                 | 3,579  | 2,839  | 3,287  | 292   | 46,888  | 12,039  | 29,626  | 17,262  |
| Las Cruces, NM             | 2,893  | 2,292  | 2,649  | 244   | 34,739  | 9,670   | 22,256  | 12,483  |
| Las Vegas, NV-AZ           | 25,732 | 21,002 | 24,406 | 1,326 | 585,646 | 85,918  | 252,734 | 332,912 |
| Lawrence, KS               | 2,448  | 1,929  | 2,252  | 196   | 35,809  | 7,885   | 21,763  | 14,046  |
| Lawrence, MA-NH            | 8,199  | 6,726  | 7,723  | 476   | 142,227 | 27,068  | 74,156  | 68,071  |
| Lawton, OK                 | 1,958  | 1,536  | 1,766  | 192   | 27,604  | 6,398   | 15,164  | 12,440  |
| Lewiston-Auburn, ME        | 2,293  | 1,806  | 2,129  | 164   | 38,289  | 7,562   | 21,849  | 16,440  |
| Lexington, KY              | 10,461 | 8,187  | 9,656  | 805   | 217,622 | 35,752  | 104,715 | 112,907 |
|                            |        |        |        |       |         |         |         |         |

Table A.5 (continued)

|                                   |         | Firms   |                                |       |           | Employment | ment                    |           |
|-----------------------------------|---------|---------|--------------------------------|-------|-----------|------------|-------------------------|-----------|
|                                   |         | Employ  | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> | Firm  |           | Emplo      | Employment Size of Firm | of Firm   |
| Metropolitan Statistical Area     | Total   | < 20    | < 500                          | +009  | Total     | < 20       | < 500                   | 200+      |
| Lima, OH                          | 3,466   | 2,653   | 3,142                          | 324   | 989'89    | 12,261     | 34,380                  | 34,306    |
| Lincoln, NE                       | 5,889   | 4,627   | 5,455                          | 434   | 117,339   | 20,507     | 59,206                  | 58,133    |
| Little Rock-North Little Rock, AR | 13,419  | 10,793  | 12,512                         | 206   | 266,651   | 45,410     | 128,155                 | 138,496   |
| Longview-Marshall, TX             | 4,972   | 3,869   | 4,543                          | 429   | 79,200    | 16,720     | 44,700                  | 34,500    |
| Los Angeles-Long Beach, CA        | 191,051 | 164,304 | 187,949                        | 3,102 | 3,693,537 | 642,390    | 1,908,407               | 1,785,130 |
| Louisville, KY-IN                 | 22,461  | 17,979  | 21,165                         | 1,296 | 493,737   | 78,278     | 242,604                 | 251,133   |
| Lowell, MA-NH                     | 5,658   | 4,561   | 5,308                          | 350   | 108,268   | 19,317     | 55,142                  | 53,126    |
| Lubbock, TX                       | 5,731   | 4,463   | 5,231                          | 200   | 90,311    | 19,458     | 51,869                  | 38,442    |
| Lynchburg, VA                     | 4,717   | 3,816   | 4,365                          | 352   | 87,448    | 15,788     | 42,840                  | 44,608    |
| Macon, GA                         | 6,259   | 4,871   | 5,669                          | 290   | 118,841   | 20,719     | 53,585                  | 65,256    |
| Madison, WI                       | 10,345  | 8,046   | 9,676                          | 699   | 214,837   | 35,603     | 117,890                 | 96,947    |
| Manchester, NH                    | 5,233   | 4,011   | 4,718                          | 515   | 92,739    | 17,331     | 49,338                  | 43,401    |
| Mansfield, OH                     | 3,636   | 2,788   | 3,295                          | 341   | 68,412    | 11,880     | 35,464                  | 32,948    |
| McAllen-Edinburg-Mission, TX      | 7,036   | 5,770   | 6,647                          | 389   | 101,510   | 24,581     | 64,111                  | 37,399    |
| Medford-Ashland, OR               | 4,733   | 3,918   | 4,442                          | 291   | 58,195    | 15,608     | 36,473                  | 21,722    |
| Melbourne-Titusville-Palm Bay, FL | 9,875   | 8,400   | 9,324                          | 551   | 154,136   | 32,330     | 70,409                  | 83,727    |
| Memphis, TN-AR-MS                 | 20,044  | 15,596  | 18,577                         | 1,467 | 511,190   | 69,173     | 217,927                 | 293,263   |
| Merced, CA                        | 2,617   | 2,078   | 2,403                          | 214   | 37,537    | 8,328      | 21,162                  | 16,375    |
| Miami, FL                         | 60,836  | 54,130  | 59,350                         | 1,486 | 835,903   | 191,541    | 457,178                 | 378,725   |
| Middlesex-Somerset-Hunterdon, NJ  | 29,472  | 24,931  | 28,180                         | 1,292 | 568,456   | 94,174     | 260,308                 | 308,148   |
|                                   |         |         |                                |       |           |            |                         |           |

| Milwaukee-Waukesha, WI                 | 33,406  | 27,031  | 31,982  | 1,424 | 769,342   | 120,472 | 390,297   | 379,045   |
|--|---------|---------|---------|-------|-----------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Minneapolis-St. Paul, MN-WI            | 68,037  | 56,789  | 65,932  | 2,105 | 1,538,957 | 228,152 | 742,211   | 796,746   |
| Missoula, MT                           | 3,298   | 2,676   | 3,082   | 216   | 37,491    | 10,813  | 27,139    | 10,352    |
| Mobile, AL                             | 11,239  | 8,937   | 10,444  | 795   | 200,357   | 37,864  | 108,434   | 91,923    |
| Modesto, CA                            | 7,145   | 5,759   | 6,679   | 466   | 113,536   | 24,491  | 63,488    | 50,048    |
| Monmouth-Ocean, NJ                     | 26,166  | 23,308  | 25,470  | 969   | 305,726   | 84,675  | 187,348   | 118,378   |
| Monroe, LA                             | 3,670   | 2,854   | 3,341   | 329   | 61,306    | 12,404  | 34,030    | 27,276    |
| Montgomery, AL                         | 6,801   | 5,296   | 6,218   | 583   | 122,349   | 23,728  | 66,270    | 56,079    |
| Muncie, IN                             | 2,382   | 1,707   | 2,094   | 288   | 49,162    | 7,895   | 24,837    | 24,325    |
| Myrtle Beach, SC                       | 6,210   | 5,094   | 5,798   | 412   | 80,708    | 20,770  | 52,231    | 28,477    |
| Naples, FL                             | 7,376   | 6,329   | 6,985   | 391   | 82,383    | 22,844  | 51,177    | 31,206    |
| Nashua, NH                             | 4,789   | 3,740   | 4,395   | 394   | 91,172    | 15,507  | 43,249    | 47,923    |
| Nashville, TN                          | 27,118  | 22,019  | 25,497  | 1,621 | 612,035   | 92,339  | 264,789   | 347,246   |
| Nassau-Suffolk, NY                     | 80,330  | 72,374  | 79,038  | 1,292 | 1,019,809 | 255,343 | 600,166   | 419,643   |
| New Bedford, MA                        | 3,655   | 3,019   | 3,433   | 222   | 56,288    | 12,270  | 31,540    | 24,748    |
| New Haven-Meriden, CT                  | 12,909  | 10,656  | 12,228  | 681   | 238,167   | 44,035  | 119,468   | 118,699   |
| New London-Norwich, CT-RI              | 6,252   | 5,206   | 5,895   | 357   | 118,707   | 22,235  | 55,210    | 63,497    |
| New Orleans, LA                        | 26,623  | 21,669  | 25,271  | 1,352 | 534,086   | 92,495  | 273,710   | 260,376   |
| New York, NY                           | 215,579 | 192,640 | 212,937 | 2,642 | 3,557,965 | 688,625 | 1,845,319 | 1,712,646 |
| Newark, NJ                             | 52,358  | 45,400  | 50,822  | 1,536 | 896,342   | 171,882 | 445,564   | 450,778   |
| Newburgh, NY-PA                        | 7,818   | 6,651   | 7,372   | 446   | 93,288    | 25,316  | 58,318    | 34,970    |
| Norfolk-Virginia Beach-Newpt. News, VA | 27,108  | 22,334  | 25,826  | 1,282 | 546,903   | 97,925  | 266,466   | 280,437   |
| Oakland, CA                            | 48,523  | 40,389  | 46,722  | 1,801 | 886,967   | 165,599 | 461,380   | 425,587   |

The Small Business Economy 105

Table A.5 (continued)

|                               |         | Firms  |                                |       |           | Employment | ment                           |             |
|-------------------------------|---------|--------|--------------------------------|-------|-----------|------------|--------------------------------|-------------|
|                               |         | Employ | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> | Firm  |           | Emplo      | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> | f Firm      |
| Metropolitan Statistical Area | Total   | < 20   | < 500                          | +009  | Total     | < 20       | < 500                          | +009        |
| Ocala, FL                     | 4,809   | 3,891  | 4,404                          | 405   | 69,245    | 14,717     | 34,772                         | 34,473      |
| Odessa-Midland, TX            | 6,372   | 5,082  | 5,891                          | 481   | 87,376    | 22,108     | 53,565                         | 33,811      |
| Oklahoma City, OK             | 24,897  | 20,809 | 23,678                         | 1,219 | 426,425   | 81,522     | 217,645                        | 208,780     |
| Olympia, WA                   | 4,592   | 3,820  | 4,300                          | 292   | 49,668    | 14,810     | 32,194                         | 17,474      |
| Omaha, NE-IA                  | 15,681  | 12,528 | 14,644                         | 1,037 | 357,254   | 52,009     | 156,422                        | 200,832     |
| Orange County, CA             | 65,400  | 54,105 | 63,218                         | 2,182 | 1,274,074 | 222,022    | 668,031                        | 606,043     |
| Orlando, FL                   | 35,651  | 29,882 | 33,870                         | 1,781 | 745,905   | 111,869    | 303,006                        | 442,899     |
| Owensboro, KY                 | 2,141   | 1,597  | 1,894                          | 247   | 39,917    | 7,385      | 20,670                         | 19,247      |
| Panama City, FL               | 3,735   | 2,970  | 3,423                          | 312   | 54,230    | 12,836     | 32,131                         | 22,099      |
| Parkersburg-Marietta, WV-OH   | 3,503   | 2,757  | 3,180                          | 323   | 59,359    | 12,018     | 30,522                         | 28,837      |
| Pensacola, FL                 | 7,372   | 5,944  | 6,768                          | 604   | 125,967   | 24,059     | 58,940                         | 67,027      |
| Peoria-Pekin, IL              | 7,162   | 5,599  | 6,614                          | 548   | 157,458   | 24,980     | 76,304                         | 81,154      |
| Philadelphia, PA-NJ           | 103,652 | 88,593 | 100,992                        | 2,660 | 2,112,593 | 367,440    | 1,029,427                      | 1,083,166   |
| Phoenix-Mesa, AZ              | 58,547  | 48,802 | 56,311                         | 2,236 | 1,274,299 | 196,374    | 582,877                        | 691,422     |
| Pine Bluff, AR                | 1,493   | 1,144  | 1,339                          | 154   | 26,837    | 4,909      | 12,569                         | 14,268      |
| Pittsburgh, PA                | 48,543  | 40,783 | 46,814                         | 1,729 | 1,006,882 | 175,770    | 496,606                        | 510,276     |
| Pittsfield, MA                | 2,377   | 1,863  | 2,165                          | 212   | 37,701    | 8,194      | A N                            | N<br>A<br>A |
| Pocatello, ID                 | 1,698   | 1,279  | 1,512                          | 186   | 23,376    | 5,933      | 12,726                         | 10,650      |
| Portland, ME                  | 8,037   | 6,512  | 7,487                          | 250   | 126,534   | 25,673     | 67,893                         | 58,641      |
| Portland-Vancouver, OR-WA     | 47,361  | 39,889 | 45,598                         | 1,763 | 835,549   | 159,284    | 438,688                        | 396,861     |
|                               |         |        |                                |       |           |            |                                |             |

| Portsmouth-Rochester, NH-ME          | 6,357  | 5,224  | 5,956  | 401   | 98,305  | 21,346  | 53,802  | 44,503  |
|--------------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|-------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| Providence-Fall River-Warwick, RI-MA | 27,312 | 23,325 | 26,418 | 894   | 458,066 | 91,591  | 258,790 | 199,276 |
| Provo-Orem, UT                       | 5,858  | 4,686  | 5,485  | 373   | 132,096 | 18,873  | 58,913  | 73,183  |
| Pueblo, CO                           | 2,868  | 2,313  | 2,605  | 263   | 45,760  | 10,209  | 22,873  | 22,887  |
| Punta Gorda, FL                      | 2,664  | 2,211  | 2,452  | 212   | 30,868  | 8,247   | 15,954  | 14,914  |
| Racine, WI                           | 3,845  | 3,004  | 3,558  | 287   | 76,877  | 13,045  | 40,066  | 36,811  |
| Raleigh-Durham-Chapel Hill, NC       | 26,942 | 22,197 | 25,521 | 1,421 | 540,152 | 90,453  | 240,259 | 299,893 |
| Rapid City, SD                       | 2,908  | 2,318  | 2,683  | 225   | 38,208  | 10,031  | 25,140  | 13,068  |
| Reading, PA                          | 7,066  | 5,598  | 6,567  | 499   | 143,449 | 25,349  | 73,447  | 70,002  |
| Redding, CA                          | 4,007  | 3,289  | 3,732  | 275   | 44,494  | 13,600  | 29,243  | 15,251  |
| Reno, NV                             | 089'6  | 7,778  | 8,945  | 735   | 161,330 | 30,899  | 78,689  | 82,641  |
| Richland-Kennewick-Pasco, WA         | 3,922  | 3,097  | 3,578  | 344   | 60,632  | 13,091  | 29,374  | 31,258  |
| Richmond-Petersburg, VA              | 21,692 | 17,577 | 20,386 | 1,306 | 452,442 | 73,916  | 203,606 | 248,836 |
| Riverside-San Bernardino, CA         | 42,897 | 35,662 | 41,306 | 1,591 | 766,953 | 149,022 | 418,331 | 348,622 |
| Roanoke, VA                          | 6,050  | 4,655  | 5,451  | 599   | 121,911 | 19,564  | 56,444  | 65,467  |
| Rochester, MN                        | 2,554  | 1,879  | 2,281  | 273   | 68,663  | 8,081   | 26,190  | 42,473  |
| Rochester, NY                        | 19,878 | 16,446 | 18,898 | 980   | 455,352 | 669'69  | 205,072 | 250,280 |
| Rockford, IL                         | 7,768  | 6,119  | 7,215  | 553   | 159,158 | 27,188  | 80,923  | 78,235  |
| Rocky Mount, NC                      | 2,848  | 2,193  | 2,554  | 294   | 57,771  | 9,466   | 25,729  | 32,042  |
| Sacramento, CA                       | 30,109 | 25,140 | 28,796 | 1,313 | 504,427 | 102,417 | 260,950 | 243,477 |
| Saginaw-Bay City-Midland, MI         | 8,169  | 6,488  | 7,617  | 552   | 158,208 | 29,348  | 81,133  | 77,075  |
| Salem, OR                            | 7,676  | 6,362  | 7,273  | 403   | 104,344 | 26,081  | 63,922  | 40,422  |
| Salinas, CA                          | 7,587  | 6,272  | 7,143  | 444   | 101,381 | 26,265  | 63,668  | 37,713  |
|                                      |        |        |        |       |         |         |         |         |

Table A.5 (continued)

|  |        | Firms  |                                |       |           | Employment | ment                    |         |
|--|--------|--------|--------------------------------|-------|-----------|------------|-------------------------|---------|
|  |        | Employ | <b>Employment Size of Firm</b> | Firm  |           | Employ     | Employment Size of Firm | f Firm  |
| Metropolitan Statistical Area          | Total  | < 20   | < 500                          | +009  | Total     | < 20       | < 500                   | 500+    |
| Salt Lake City-Ogden, UT               | 27,873 | 22,813 | 26,497                         | 1,376 | 589,820   | 94,168     | 272,504                 | 317,316 |
| San Angelo, TX                         | 2,291  | 1,785  | 2,070                          | 221   | 34,098    | 7,183      | 18,157                  | 15,941  |
| San Antonio, TX                        | 26,974 | 22,076 | 25,544                         | 1,430 | 572,897   | 91,683     | 258,901                 | 313,996 |
| San Diego, CA                          | 54,832 | 46,416 | 53,044                         | 1,788 | 961,014   | 186,238    | 524,135                 | 436,879 |
| San Francisco, CA                      | 53,585 | 45,161 | 51,951                         | 1,634 | 962,037   | 181,022    | 505,689                 | 456,348 |
| San Jose, CA                           | 38,557 | 31,377 | 36,989                         | 1,568 | 946,363   | 131,240    | 425,172                 | 521,191 |
| San Luis Obispo-Atascadero-Paso Rs, CA | 800'9  | 5,134  | 5,748                          | 260   | 869,69    | 21,565     | 47,978                  | 21,720  |
| Santa Barbara-Santa Maria-Lompoc, CA   | 9,455  | 7,799  | 8,967                          | 488   | 129,260   | 33,003     | 85,048                  | 44,212  |
| Santa Cruz-Watsonville, CA             | 6,216  | 5,295  | 5,943                          | 273   | 74,213    | 21,993     | 50,952                  | 23,261  |
| Santa Fe, NM                           | 4,622  | 3,869  | 4,314                          | 308   | 50,260    | 15,026     | 32,885                  | 17,375  |
| Santa Rosa, CA                         | 11,909 | 10,089 | 11,396                         | 513   | 154,187   | 40,307     | 98,338                  | 55,849  |
| Sarasota-Bradenton, FL                 | 14,337 | 12,323 | 13,598                         | 739   | 238,738   | 43,808     | 100,551                 | 138,187 |
| Savannah, GA                           | 6,430  | 4,972  | 5,819                          | 611   | 112,080   | 20,762     | 57,072                  | 55,008  |
| Scranton-Wilkes Barre-Hazleton, PA     | 12,913 | 10,620 | 12,261                         | 652   | 245,900   | 43,306     | 132,793                 | 113,107 |
| Seattle-Bellevue-Everett, WA           | 64,492 | 54,790 | 62,466                         | 2,026 | 1,169,062 | 215,680    | 589,143                 | 579,919 |
| Sharon, PA                             | 2,657  | 2,024  | 2,391                          | 266   | 44,553    | 8,764      | 26,045                  | 18,508  |
| Sheboygan, WI                          | 2,351  | 1,822  | 2,170                          | 181   | 53,132    | 8,404      | 25,127                  | 28,005  |
| Sherman-Denison, TX                    | 2,290  | 1,804  | 2,048                          | 242   | 38,179    | 7,415      | 17,977                  | 20,202  |
| Shreveport-Bossier City, LA            | 7,781  | 6,135  | 7,171                          | 610   | 146,661   | 27,168     | 73,565                  | 73,096  |
| Sioux City, IA-NE                      | 2,998  | 2,244  | 2,716                          | 282   | 60,627    | 9,971      | 30,452                  | 30,175  |
| Sioux Falls, SD                        | 4,923  | 3,755  | 4,490                          | 433   | 96,691    | 15,768     | 48,850                  | 47,841  |

| IVI Page 4+100                      | Z 78E  | 1 300  | F 230  | 516   | 120 440   | 20 00   | 60 283  | 78 066  |
|-------------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|-------|-----------|---------|---------|---------|
|                                     | 2,     | ,<br>1 | ,      |       |           | 01,01   | ,100    | ,       |
| Spokane, WA                         | 10,198 | 8,217  | 9,572  | 626   | 161,001   | 34,401  | 91,507  | 69,494  |
| Springfield, IL                     | 5,006  | 3,914  | 4,548  | 458   | 82,178    | 16,303  | 41,817  | 40,361  |
| Springfield, MA                     | 11,432 | 9,317  | 10,818 | 614   | 223,989   | 40,963  | 117,273 | 106,716 |
| Springfield, MO                     | 8,201  | 6,591  | 7,647  | 554   | 144,195   | 27,532  | 71,782  | 72,413  |
| St. Cloud, MN                       | 4,157  | 3,246  | 3,863  | 294   | 969'92    | 14,249  | 41,407  | 35,289  |
| St. Joseph, MO                      | 2,348  | 1,808  | 2,112  | 236   | 36,831    | 7,307   | 20,098  | 16,733  |
| St. Louis, MO-IL                    | 54,806 | 45,603 | 52,844 | 1,962 | 1,193,331 | 192,305 | 568,749 | 624,582 |
| Stamford-Norwalk, CT                | 13,600 | 11,428 | 12,902 | 869   | 217,393   | 43,558  | 107,328 | 110,065 |
| State College, PA                   | 2,765  | 2,114  | 2,519  | 246   | 44,202    | 8,986   | 26,654  | 17,548  |
| Steubenville-Weirton, OH-WV         | 2,538  | 2,046  | 2,340  | 198   | 42,809    | 8,528   | 18,992  | 23,817  |
| Stockton-Lodi, CA                   | 8,750  | 6,937  | 8,129  | 621   | 143,285   | 29,038  | 79,785  | 63,500  |
| Sumter, SC                          | 1,748  | 1,329  | 1,551  | 197   | 34,515    | 5,969   | 17,402  | 17,113  |
| Syracuse, NY                        | 14,063 | 11,386 | 13,212 | 851   | 287,709   | 48,347  | 139,097 | 148,612 |
| Tacoma, WA                          | 13,540 | 11,275 | 12,896 | 644   | 190,567   | 44,281  | 112,693 | 77,874  |
| Tallahassee, FL                     | 6,048  | 4,748  | 5,491  | 257   | 94,778    | 19,669  | 48,787  | 45,991  |
| Tampa-St. Petersburg-Clearwater, FL | 50,519 | 43,625 | 48,570 | 1,949 | 976,883   | 161,736 | 405,151 | 571,732 |
| Terre Haute, IN                     | 3,092  | 2,386  | 2,783  | 309   | 55,704    | 10,198  | 25,459  | 30,245  |
| Texarkana, TX-Texarkana, AR         | 2,576  | 1,968  | 2,320  | 256   | 39,921    | 8,651   | 22,218  | 17,703  |
| Toledo, OH                          | 12,488 | 9,768  | 11,666 | 822   | 284,220   | 45,277  | 139,252 | 144,968 |
| Topeka, KS                          | 4,088  | 3,141  | 3,706  | 382   | 81,210    | 13,315  | 38,470  | 42,740  |
| Trenton, NJ                         | 8,365  | 6,761  | 7,778  | 287   | 156,991   | 27,465  | 76,645  | 80,346  |
| Tucson, AZ                          | 15,532 | 12,672 | 14,646 | 988   | 268,142   | 53,663  | 149,009 | 119,133 |

The Small Business Economy

Appendix 109

Table A.5 (continued)

|                                  |         | Firms  |                         |       |           | Employment | ment                    |           |
|----------------------------------|---------|--------|-------------------------|-------|-----------|------------|-------------------------|-----------|
| I                                |         | Employ | Employment Size of Firm | Firm  |           | Emplo      | Employment Size of Firm | f Firm    |
| Metropolitan Statistical Area    | Total   | < 20   | < 500                   | +009  | Total     | < 20       | < 500                   | +009      |
| Tulsa, OK                        | 18,802  | 15,401 | 17,753                  | 1,049 | 357,212   | 63,378     | 175,355                 | 181,857   |
| Tuscaloosa, AL                   | 3,571   | 2,771  | 3,285                   | 286   | 65,228    | 12,542     | 33,437                  | 31,791    |
| Tyler, TX                        | 4,407   | 3,425  | 4,020                   | 387   | 70,510    | 14,528     | 37,567                  | 32,943    |
| Utica-Rome, NY                   | 5,364   | 4,435  | 5,011                   | 353   | 100,353   | 18,231     | 51,784                  | 48,569    |
| Vallejo-Fairfield-Napa, CA       | 8,742   | 7,097  | 8,202                   | 540   | 133,172   | 29,964     | 78,056                  | 55,116    |
| Ventura, CA                      | 14,711  | 12,030 | 13,917                  | 794   | 217,737   | 48,300     | 130,358                 | 87,379    |
| Victoria, TX                     | 2,045   | 1,556  | 1,823                   | 222   | 29,345    | 7,082      | 17,544                  | 11,801    |
| Vineland-Millville-Bridgeton, NJ | 2,830   | 2,302  | 2,631                   | 199   | 44,863    | 9,972      | 26,064                  | 18,799    |
| Visalia-Tulare-Porterville, CA   | 5,268   | 4,285  | 4,928                   | 340   | 73,205    | 17,892     | 47,725                  | 25,480    |
| Waco, TX                         | 4,225   | 3,244  | 3,802                   | 423   | 82,466    | 14,028     | 38,614                  | 43,852    |
| Washington, DC-MD-VA-WV          | 101,638 | 86,113 | 98,997                  | 2,641 | 2,055,459 | 352,257    | 1,043,030               | 1,012,429 |
| Waterbury, CT                    | 4,806   | 3,900  | 4,489                   | 317   | 73,834    | 16,603     | 44,238                  | 29,596    |
| Waterloo-Cedar Falls, IA         | 2,793   | 2,052  | 2,493                   | 300   | 58,478    | 9,562      | 28,726                  | 29,752    |
| Wausau, WI                       | 3,064   | 2,298  | 2,800                   | 264   | 58,831    | 10,248     | 30,190                  | 28,641    |
| West Palm Beach-Boca Raton, FL   | 31,473  | 27,600 | 30,371                  | 1,102 | 414,845   | 96,975     | 225,357                 | 189,488   |
| Wheeling, WV-OH                  | 3,418   | 2,727  | 3,139                   | 279   | 52,268    | 11,906     | 29,421                  | 22,847    |
| Wichita Falls, TX                | 3,178   | 2,501  | 2,877                   | 301   | 47,654    | 10,349     | 24,706                  | 22,948    |
| Wichita, KS                      | 11,593  | 9,119  | 10,803                  | 790   | 256,215   | 38,390     | 120,819                 | 135,396   |
| Williamsport, PA                 | 2,593   | 2,002  | 2,347                   | 246   | 47,148    | 8,531      | 24,504                  | 22,644    |
| Wilmington, NC                   | 6,943   | 5,714  | 6,494                   | 449   | 88,404    | 23,602     | 52,882                  | 35,522    |

| Wilmington-Newark, DE-MD | 14,821 | 11,855 | 13,688 | 1,133 | 283,521 | 44,924 | 124,620 | 158,901 |
|--------------------------|--------|--------|--------|-------|---------|--------|---------|---------|
| Worcester, MA-CT         | 10,112 | 8,119  | 9,487  | 625   | 206,031 | 34,060 | 105,848 | 100,183 |
| Yakima, WA               | 4,377  | 3,512  | 4,107  | 270   | 58,832  | 14,144 | 41,466  | 17,366  |
| Yolo, CA                 | 3,018  | 2,249  | 2,698  | 320   | 53,870  | 10,411 | 26,952  | 26,918  |
| York, PA                 | 6,949  | 5,427  | 6,452  | 497   | 149,419 | 24,276 | 74,913  | 74,506  |
| Youngstown-Warren, OH    | 11,907 | 008'6  | 11,352 | 555   | 214,495 | 43,547 | 122,334 | 92,161  |
| Yuba City, CA            | 2,242  | 1,799  | 2,063  | 179   | 25,657  | 7,196  | 16,320  | 9,337   |
| Yuma, AZ                 | 2,197  | 1,673  | 1,981  | 216   | 30,497  | 7,345  | 18,816  | 11,681  |
|                          |        |        |        |       |         |        |         |         |

NA = Not available.

Notes: For metropolitan statistical areas, a firm is defined as an aggregation of all establishments owned by a parent company within an MSA. Establishments are locations with active payroll in any quarter. Employment is measured in March; thus, some firms will have no employment and some annual payroll.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, based on data provided by the U.S. Bureau of the Census.

Table A.6 Employers, Establishments, Employment, and Payroll by Major Industry and Employment Size of Firm, 1998 (annual payroll in thousands of dollars)

112 The Small Business Economy

|                                  |                |               |            |               | Employm     | Employment Size of Firm |               |               |
|----------------------------------|----------------|---------------|------------|---------------|-------------|-------------------------|---------------|---------------|
| Industry (NAICS classifications) | sifications)   | Total         | *0         | <20           | 20–99       | 100–499                 | <500          | 200+          |
| Total                            | Firms          | 5,579,177     | 711,899    | 4,988,367     | 494,357     | 80,075                  | 5,562,799     | 16,378        |
|                                  | Establishments | 6,941,822     | 713,512    | 5,048,528     | 674,503     | 307,294                 | 6,030,325     | 911,497       |
|                                  | Employment     | 108,117,731   | 0          | 20,275,405    | 19,377,614  | 15,411,390              | 55,064,409    | 53,053,322    |
|                                  | Annual payroll | 3,309,405,533 | 31,634,539 | 535, 184, 511 | 531,231,157 | 446,353,485             | 1,512,769,153 | 1,796,636,380 |
| Agriculture, forestry,           | Firms          | 26,619        | 4,676      | 24,947        | 1,333       | 226                     | 26,506        | 113           |
| fishing, and hunting             | Establishments | 27,292        | 4,676      | 24,963        | 1,424       | 345                     | 26,732        | 260           |
|                                  | Employment     | 187,149       | 0          | 89,977        | 46,074      | 27,696                  | 163,747       | 23,402        |
|                                  | Annual payroll | 4,654,305     | 131,790    | 2,157,661     | 1,102,727   | 581,302                 | 3,841,690     | 812,615       |
| Mining                           | Firms          | 19,831        | 2,000      | 16,676        | 2,315       | 495                     | 19,486        | 345           |
|                                  | Establishments | 24,659        | 2,009      | 16,965        | 2,924       | 1,231                   | 21,120        | 3,539         |
|                                  | Employment     | 497,849       | 0          | 69,129        | 86,207      | 63,861                  | 219,197       | 278,652       |
|                                  | Annual payroll | 21,941,916    | 119,745    | 2,204,641     | 3,057,149   | 2,754,914               | 8,016,704     | 13,925,212    |
| Utilities                        | Firms          | 6,603         | 425        | 5,234         | 870         | 267                     | 6,371         | 232           |
|                                  | Establishments | 15,895        | 426        | 5,301         | 1,393       | 1,039                   | 7,733         | 8,162         |
|                                  | Employment     | 682,227       | 0          | 20,046        | 38,127      | 45,337                  | 103,510       | 578,717       |
|                                  | Annual payroll | 38,097,227    | 72,549     | 600,515       | 1,554,292   | 2,098,264               | 4,253,071     | 33,844,156    |
| Construction                     | Firms          | 686,250       | 106,286    | 630,355       | 49,595      | 5,423                   | 685,373       | 877           |
|                                  | Establishments | 693,018       | 106,296    | 630,533       | 50,254      | 6,752                   | 687,539       | 5,479         |
|                                  | Employment     | 5,798,942     | 0          | 2,400,048     | 1,838,353   | 881,538                 | 5,119,939     | 679,003       |
|                                  | Annual payroll | 198,547,023   | 3,777,345  | 69,463,568    | 65,268,790  | 34,863,894              | 169,596,252   | 28,950,771    |
| Manufacturing                    | Firms          | 318,537       | 24,419     | 230,820       | 66,342      | 16,537                  | 313,699       | 4,838         |
|                                  | Establishments | 366,443       | 24,432     | 231,221       | 70,286      | 26,364                  | 327,871       | 38,572        |

|                        | Employment     | 16,946,142  | 0         | 1,308,207  | 2,746,971  | 2,959,622  | 7,014,800   | 9,931,342   |
|------------------------|----------------|-------------|-----------|------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
|                        | Annual payroll | 607,342,407 | 2,160,387 | 36,084,915 | 83,491,454 | 94,511,498 | 214,087,867 | 393,254,540 |
| Wholesale trade        | Firms          | 363,454     | 35,734    | 310,830    | 41,398     | 7,921      | 360,149     | 3,305       |
|                        | Establishments | 453,987     | 35,837    | 315,992    | 58,200     | 24,738     | 398,930     | 55,057      |
|                        | Employment     | 5,885,230   | 0         | 1,393,629  | 1,494,655  | 961,569    | 3,849,853   | 2,035,377   |
|                        | Annual payroll | 233,924,453 | 1,790,300 | 48,905,496 | 53,715,118 | 36,755,618 | 139,376,232 | 94,548,221  |
| Retail trade           | Firms          | 738,890     | 76,244    | 667,589    | 60,418     | 8,484      | 736,491     | 2,399       |
|                        | Establishments | 1,113,851   | 76,515    | 683,637    | 102,827    | 52,163     | 838,627     | 275,224     |
|                        | Employment     | 14,241,512  | 0         | 2,946,942  | 2,227,794  | 1,215,103  | 6,389,839   | 7,851,673   |
|                        | Annual payroll | 260,349,716 | 2,125,506 | 52,464,433 | 53,637,808 | 29,919,297 | 136,021,538 | 124,328,178 |
| Transportation and     | Firms          | 154,715     | 23,532    | 136,213    | 14,598     | 2,794      | 153,605     | 1,110       |
| warehousing            | Establishments | 186,364     | 23,545    | 137,171    | 17,979     | 8,304      | 163,454     | 22,910      |
|                        | Employment     | 3,462,624   | 0         | 507,564    | 529,665    | 439,671    | 1,506,900   | 1,955,724   |
|                        | Annual payroll | 108,597,481 | 775,744   | 12,697,978 | 14,700,366 | 12,667,577 | 40,065,921  | 68,531,560  |
| Information            | Firms          | 75,299      | 12,199    | 64,049     | 8,373      | 1,908      | 74,330      | 696         |
|                        | Establishments | 120,635     | 12,243    | 64,648     | 10,425     | 5,553      | 80,626      | 40,009      |
|                        | Employment     | 3,142,024   | 0         | 263,838    | 320,813    | 318,542    | 903,193     | 2,238,831   |
|                        | Annual payroll | 146,824,689 | 1,154,538 | 10,282,431 | 12,078,594 | 14,525,588 | 36,886,613  | 109,938,076 |
| Finance and            | Firms          | 222,005     | 25,403    | 201,694    | 15,107     | 3,564      | 220,365     | 1,640       |
| insurance              | Establishments | 412,416     | 25,455    | 206,838    | 33,308     | 25,801     | 265,947     | 146,469     |
|                        | Employment     | 5,770,339   | 0         | 672,926    | 604,343    | 603,366    | 1,880,635   | 3,889,704   |
|                        | Annual payroll | 290,008,843 | 1,520,940 | 26,967,080 | 26,771,742 | 27,504,705 | 81,243,527  | 208,765,316 |
| Real estate and rental | Firms          | 242,497     | 33,690    | 228,483    | 10,446     | 2,267      | 241,196     | 1,301       |
| and leasing            | Establishments | 292,450     | 33,798    | 232,811    | 18,698     | 10,352     | 261,861     | 30,589      |

(continued, next page)

Employment is measured in March, thus some firms (start-ups after March, closures before March, and seasonal firms) will have zero employment.

Appendix 113

Table A.6 (continued)

The Small Business Economy

|                                  |                | '           |           |            | Employm    | Employment Size of Firm |             |             |
|----------------------------------|----------------|-------------|-----------|------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|-------------|
| Industry (NAICS classifications) | sifications)   | Total       | *0        | <20        | 20–99      | 100–499                 | <200        | 200+        |
| Real estate and                  | Employment     | 1,812,728   | 0         | 688,032    | 364,808    | 255,218                 | 1,308,058   | 504,670     |
| rental and leasing               | Annual payroll | 49,888,042  | 1,220,396 | 17,358,665 | 9,887,517  | 7,453,832               | 34,700,014  | 15,188,028  |
| Professional,                    | Firms          | 641,621     | 96,052    | 601,448    | 32,770     | 5,240                   | 639,458     | 2,163       |
| scientific, and                  | Establishments | 687,992     | 96,102    | 604,745    | 42,080     | 14,570                  | 661,395     | 26,597      |
| services                         | Employment     | 6,052,365   | 0         | 1,960,332  | 1,210,239  | 840,861                 | 4,011,432   | 2,040,933   |
|                                  | Annual payroll | 277,676,568 | 4,828,230 | 77,826,479 | 59,211,329 | 42,538,851              | 179,576,659 | 606,660,86  |
| Management                       | Firms          | 26,419      | 1,418     | 6,495      | 5,785      | 7,577                   | 19,857      | 6,562       |
| of companies and                 | Establishments | 43,681      | 1,422     | 6,551      | 6,056      | 8,616                   | 21,223      | 22,458      |
| tecnnical enterprises            | Employment     | 2,703,799   | 0         | 16,071     | 66,261     | 221,967                 | 304,299     | 2,399,500   |
|                                  | Annual payroll | 175,648,657 | 290,881   | 1,140,339  | 2,982,466  | 10,857,683              | 14,980,488  | 160,668,169 |
| Administration and               | Firms          | 302,863     | 52,051    | 266,768    | 25,657     | 7,564                   | 299,989     | 2,874       |
| support and waste                | Establishments | 351,134     | 52,101    | 267,972    | 29,445     | 13,576                  | 310,993     | 40,141      |
| remediation services             | Employment     | 7,775,033   | 0         | 974,674    | 1,020,200  | 1,353,409               | 3,348,283   | 4,426,750   |
|                                  | Annual payroll | 163,707,409 | 2,291,581 | 24,012,947 | 22,940,319 | 26,258,965              | 73,212,231  | 90,495,178  |
| Educational services             | Firms          | 58,468      | 7,268     | 44,349     | 10,587     | 2,606                   | 57,542      | 926         |
|                                  | Establishments | 64,902      | 7,277     | 44,710     | 12,102     | 4,998                   | 61,810      | 3,092       |
|                                  | Employment     | 2,323,817   | 0         | 199,291    | 441,153    | 452,343                 | 1,092,787   | 1,231,030   |
|                                  | Annual payroll | 52,287,365  | 265,761   | 3,766,130  | 8,369,404  | 9,801,711               | 21,937,245  | 30,350,120  |
| Health care and                  | Firms          | 527,667     | 42,679    | 465,553    | 45,710     | 12,990                  | 524,253     | 3,414       |
| social assistance                | Establishments | 649,681     | 42,878    | 472,814    | 67,729     | 49,949                  | 590,492     | 59,189      |
|                                  | Employment     | 13,758,395  | 0         | 2,174,630  | 1,814,647  | 2,464,278               | 6,453,555   | 7,304,840   |
|                                  | Annual payroll | 395,478,378 | 3,476,059 | 76,795,677 | 51,080,309 | 55,021,003              | 182,896,989 | 212,581,389 |

| Arts, entertainment,   | Firms          | 96,317      | 19,692                                  | 81,919     | 11,827     | 2,040      | 95,786     | 531        |
|------------------------|----------------|-------------|---|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
| and recreation         | Establishments | 102,870     | 19,713                                  | 82,227     | 12,846     | 3,344      | 98,417     | 4,453      |
|                        | Employment     | 1,583,836   | 0                                       | 305,540    | 471,466    | 331,198    | 1,108,204  | 475,632    |
|                        | Annual payroll | 36,046,794  | 1,445,377                               | 9,319,682  | 8,140,139  | 9,303,707  | 26,763,528 | 9,283,266  |
| Accommodation          | Firms          | 418,270     | 58,746                                  | 338,174    | 069'02     | 7,850      | 416,714    | 1,556      |
| and food services      | Establishments | 544,565     | 59,117                                  | 340,789    | 84,964     | 32,453     | 458,206    | 86,359     |
|                        | Employment     | 9,466,660   | 0                                       | 1,770,043  | 2,661,970  | 1,376,139  | 5,808,152  | 3,658,508  |
|                        | Annual payroll | 109,595,274 | 2,297,965                               | 19,098,491 | 27,788,591 | 15,143,278 | 62,030,360 | 47,564,914 |
| Other services         | Firms          | 659,258     | 55,957                                  | 616,140    | 37,883     | 4,029      | 658,052    | 1,206      |
| (except public         | Establishments | 719,368     | 56,127                                  | 621,795    | 50,076     | 15,044     | 686,915    | 32,453     |
| adriiiiistratiori)     | Employment     | 5,038,717   | 0                                       | 2,450,104  | 1,343,677  | 556,476    | 4,350,257  | 688,460    |
|                        | Annual payroll | 96,012,860  | 1,346,315                               | 42,761,174 | 24,978,506 | 12,316,490 | 80,056,170 | 15,956,690 |
| Auxiliaries, except    | Firms          | 5,333       | 10                                      | 351        | 1,095      | 1,605      | 3,051      | 2,282      |
| corporate, subsidiary, | Establishments | 13,816      | ======================================= | 360        | 1,169      | 2,102      | 3,631      | 10,185     |
| managing offices       | Employment     | 916,349     | 0                                       | 1,126      | 11,453     | 43,196     | 55,775     | 860,574    |
| )                      | Annual payroll | 41,475,743  | 299                                     | 43,303     | 407,060    | 1,475,308  | 1,925,671  | 39,550,072 |
| Unclassified           | Firms          | 56,803      | 33,532                                  | 56,485     | 318        | 0          | 56,803     | 0          |
|                        | Establishments | 56,803      | 33,532                                  | 56,485     | 318        | 0          | 56,803     | 0          |
|                        | Employment     | 71,994      | 0                                       | 63,256     | 8,738      | 0          | 71,994     | 0          |
|                        | Annual payroll | 1,300,383   | 542,463                                 | 1,232,906  | 67,477     | 0          | 1,300,383  | 0          |

Employment is measured in March, thus some firms (start-ups after March, closures before March, and seasonal firms) will have zero employment. NA = Not available.

Appendix 115

Notes: Firms are an aggregation of all establishments owned by a parent company within an industry.

116

|                                 | Firms     | Establishments | Employment  | Annual payroll | Receipts       |
|---------------------------------|-----------|----------------|-------------|----------------|----------------|
| Total                           | 5,541,918 | 6,894,869      | 105,299,123 | 3,047,907,469  | 18,242,632,687 |
| Receipts size of firm (dollars) |           |                |             |                |                |
| <100,000                        | 1,395,284 | 1,396,297      | 2,065,133   | 21,520,720     | 70,173,526     |
| 100,000–499,999                 | 2,371,725 | 2,386,474      | 9,618,518   | 159,386,864    | 581,222,000    |
| 500,000–999,999                 | 729,916   | 758,704        | 6,840,366   | 143,326,313    | 511,112,889    |
| 1–2.9 million                   | 632,993   | 722,414        | 11,497,199  | 281,025,246    | 1,059,895,605  |
| 3-4.9 million                   | 151,115   | 208,128        | 5,178,499   | 141,584,067    | 577,314,688    |
| 5-7.49 million                  | 81,169    | 131,505        | 3,955,855   | 112,920,440    | 492,532,436    |
| 7.5–24.9 million                | 124,326   | 281,576        | 10,715,784  | 317,417,893    | 1,626,644,367  |
| 25-99.9 million                 | 42,402    | 204,622        | 10,450,405  | 326,756,115    | 1,927,916,981  |
| 100+ million                    | 12,988    | 805,149        | 44,977,364  | 1,543,969,811  | 11,395,820,195 |
| Employment size of firm         |           |                |             |                |                |
| 0-4*                            | 3,358,048 | 3,364,434      | 5,546,306   | 158,448,270    | 1,038,627,904  |
| 5–9                             | 1,006,897 | 1,022,901      | 6,610,374   | 150,877,445    | 797,161,654    |
| 10–19                           | 593,696   | 060'689        | 7,962,136   | 193,804,539    | 951,050,012    |
| 20–99                           | 487,491   | 682,580        | 19,109,691  | 494,617,183    | 2,519,756,576  |
| 100–499                         | 79,707    | 308,633        | 15,316,863  | 418,452,574    | 2,161,615,554  |
| 500+                            | 16,079    | 877,231        | 50,753,753  | 1,631,707,458  | 10,774,420,987 |

Employment is measured in March, so some firms (start-ups after March, closures before March, and seasonal firms) will have zero employment.

Notes: Firms are an aggregation of all establishments owned by a parent company.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, based on U.S. Census Bureau data

Table A.8 Business Income Tax Returns by Receipts Size of Tax Return (thousands), 1990-1998

| Receipts Size of Tax Return (dollars) <sup>1</sup> | 1990     | 1995     | 1996     | 1997     | 1998 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|------|
| Total returns                                      | 20,052.9 | 22,446.0 | 23,240.7 | 23,645.4 | NA   |
| Under 25,000²                                      | 12,037.4 | 13,278.6 | 13,593.3 | 13,796.7 |      |
| 25,000–49,999                                      | 2,038.2  | 2,404.6  | 2,517.5  | 2,567.5  |      |
| 50,000–99,999                                      | 1,774.4  | 1,981.7  | 2,098.9  | 2,109.4  |      |
| 100,000–499,999                                    | 2,828.3  | 3,119.1  | 3,291.0  | 3,380.7  |      |
| 500,000–999,999                                    | 610.8    | 719.5    | 749.1    | 760.8    |      |
| 1,000,000 or more                                  | 763.8    | 942.5    | 6.066    | 1,030.3  |      |
| Corporations, total                                | 3,716.7  | 4,441.2  | 4,631.4  | 4,710.2  | Z    |
| Under 25,000²                                      | 878.7    | 1,030.0  | 1,059.7  | 1,106.1  |      |
| 25,000–49,999                                      | 252.0    | 288.4    | 286.0    | 305.6    |      |
| 50,000–99,999                                      | 358.9    | 446.8    | 480.4    | 453.4    |      |

Size classes are based on the sum of business receipts (gross amounts from sales and operations and gross rents for all industries) except for the finance, insurance, and real estate industry. For this industry, positive net rental income is included, which is the sum of business receipts and investment income.

(continued, next page)

Includes returns with no receipts as defined above.

Total receipts include, in part, only the net income or loss from farming and rentals. An effort is made to include rental (although not farm) gross receipts in the receipts used for the size distribution.

Table A.8 (continued)

118

| Receipts Size of Tax Return (dollars)¹ | 1990     | 1995     | 1996     | 1997     | 1998     |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| 100,000-499,999                        | 1,161.7  | 1,360.0  | 1,444.1  | 1,450.4  | AN       |
| 500,000–999,999                        | 416.0    | 512.7    | 520.8    | 532.8    |          |
| 1,000,000 or more                      | 649.4    | 803.3    | 840.4    | 861.9    |          |
| Partnerships, total <sup>3</sup>       | 1,553.6  | 1,580.9  | 1,654.2  | 1,758.6  | 1,855.3  |
| Under 25,000²                          | 962.6    | 931.3    | 956.2    | 987.4    | 1,037.6  |
| 25,000–49,999                          | 126.0    | 133.5    | 140.6    | 151.2    | 157.3    |
| 50,000–99,999                          | 133.4    | 142.3    | 145.7    | 164.6    | 156.8    |
| 100,000-499,999                        | 222.4    | 245.1    | 268.4    | 293.6    | 320.2    |
| 600,000-999,999                        | 52.1     | 59.4     | 63.6     | 0.89     | 9.92     |
| 1,000,000 or more                      | 57.1     | 69.3     | 7.67     | 93.8     | 106.8    |
| Nonfarm sole proprietorships, total    | 14,782.6 | 16,423.9 | 16,955.1 | 17,176.6 | 17,408.8 |
| Under 2,500²                           | 3,750.1  | 4,139.5  | 4,261.2  | 4,292.7  | 4,246.4  |
| 2,500-4,999                            | 1,714.5  | 1,954.1  | 1,963.9  | 1,994.1  | 2,055.6  |
| 5,000–9,999                            | 2,011.7  | 2,254.4  | 2,258.6  | 2,309.1  | 2,407.0  |
| 10,000–24,999                          | 2,719.8  | 2,969.3  | 3,093.7  | 3,107.3  | 3,058.3  |

| 2,111.9       | 1,590.1       | 1,686.3         | 175.1           | 78.1              |
|---------------|---------------|-----------------|-----------------|-------------------|
| 2,110.7       | 1,491.4       | 1,636.7         | 160.0           | 74.6              |
| 2,090.9       | 1,472.8       | 1,578.5         | 164.7           | 70.8              |
| 1,982.7       | 1,392.6       | 1,514.0         | 147.4           | 6.69              |
| 1,660.2       | 1,282.1       | 1,444.2         | 142.7           | 57.3              |
| 25,000–49,999 | 50,000–99,999 | 100,000–499,999 | 500,000–999,999 | 1,000,000 or more |

Size classes are based on the sum of business receipts (gross amounts from sales and operations and gross rents for all industries) except for the finance, insurance, and real estate industry. For this industry, positive net rental income is included, which is the sum of business receipts and investment income.

Includes returns with no receipts as defined above.

Total receipts include, in part, only the net income or loss from farming and rentals. An effort is made to include rental (although not farm) gross receipts in the receipts used for the size distribution.

NA = Not available.

Note: Business tax returns overcount the number of businesses when businesses file more than one tax return.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided by the U.S. Department of the Treasury, Internal Revenue Service.

Table A.9 Employer Firm Births and Deaths by Employment Size of Firm, 1989-1998

|       |           |             |         | Beginning year e | Beginning year employment size of firm |      | Size class<br>as percent of total | tal   |
|-------|-----------|-------------|---------|------------------|--|------|-----------------------------------|-------|
|       | Period    | Change      | Total   | <20              | <500                                   | +009 | <20                               | <500  |
| Firms | 1997–1998 | Firm births | 589,982 | 564,804          | 589,706                                | 276  | 95.7                              | 100.0 |
|       |           | Firm deaths | 540,601 | 511,567          | 540,112                                | 489  | 94.6                              | 6.66  |
|       |           | Net change  | 49,381  | 53,237           | 49,594                                 | -213 | ı                                 | ı     |
|       | 1996-1997 | Firm births | 590,644 | 564,197          | 590,335                                | 309  | 95.5                              | 99.9  |
|       |           | Firm deaths | 500,536 | 500,014          | 500,014                                | 522  | 6.66                              | 6.66  |
|       |           | Net change  | 90, 108 | 64,183           | 90,321                                 | -213 | 71.2                              | 1     |
|       | 1995–1996 | Firm births | 597,792 | 572,442          | 597,503                                | 289  | 95.8                              | 100.0 |
|       |           | Firm deaths | 512,402 | 485,509          | 512,024                                | 378  | 94.8                              | 6.66  |
|       |           | Net change  | 85,390  | 86,933           | 85,479                                 | -89  | 1                                 | ı     |
|       | 1994-1995 | Firm births | 594,369 | 568,896          | 594,119                                | 250  | 95.7                              | 100.0 |
|       |           | Firm deaths | 497,246 | 472,441          | 496,874                                | 372  | 95.0                              | 99.9  |
|       |           | Net change  | 97,123  | 96,455           | 97,245                                 | -122 | 99.3                              | ı     |
|       | 1993-1994 | Firm births | 570,587 | 546,437          | 570,337                                | 250  | 95.8                              | 100.0 |
|       |           | Firm deaths | 503,563 | 476,667          | 503,125                                | 438  | 94.7                              | 6.66  |
|       |           | Net change  | 67,024  | 69,770           | 67,212                                 | -188 | 1                                 | 1     |
|       | 1992-1993 | Firm births | 564,504 | 539,601          | 564,093                                | 411  | 95.6                              | 99.9  |
|       |           | Firm deaths | 492,651 | 466,550          | 492,266                                | 385  | 94.7                              | 99.9  |
|       |           | Net change  | 71,853  | 73,051           | 71,827                                 | 26   |                                   | 100.0 |

|            | 1991–1992 | Firm births      | 544,596   | 519,014   | 544,278   | 318       | 95.3 | 99.9  |
|------------|-----------|------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|------|-------|
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 521,606   | 492,746   | 521,176   | 430       | 94.5 | 99.9  |
|            |           | Net change       | 22,990    | 26,268    | 23,102    | -112      | ı    | 1     |
|            | 1990–1991 | Firm births      | 541,141   | 515,870   | 540,889   | 252       | 95.3 | 100.0 |
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 546,518   | 516,964   | 546,149   | 369       | 94.6 | 6.66  |
|            |           | Net change       | -5,377    | -1,094    | -5,260    | -117      | ı    | 1     |
|            | 1989–1990 | Firm births      | 584,892   | 558,478   | 584,660   | 232       | 95.5 | 100.0 |
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 531,400   | 502,685   | 530,991   | 409       | 94.6 | 6.66  |
|            |           | Net change       | 53,492    | 55,793    | 53,669    | -177      | ı    | 1     |
|            | 1990-1995 | Firm births      | 1,797,117 | 1,679,831 | 1,795,661 | 1,456     | 93.5 | 6.66  |
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 1,546,705 | 1,426,040 | 1,545,007 | 1,698     | 92.2 | 6.66  |
|            |           | Net change       | 250,412   | 253,791   | 250,654   | -242      | ı    | 1     |
| Employment | 1997–1998 | Firm births      | 3,205,451 | 1,812,103 | 3,002,401 | 203,050   | 56.5 | 93.7  |
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 3,233,412 | 1,661,544 | 2,991,722 | 241,690   | 51.4 | 92.5  |
|            |           | Continuing firms | 2,841,138 | 1,235,734 | 1,723,897 | 1,117,241 | 43.5 | 2.09  |
|            |           | Net change       | 2,813,177 | 1,386,293 | 1,734,576 | 1,078,601 | 49.3 | 61.7  |
|            | 1996–1997 | Firm births      | 3,227,556 | 1,813,539 | 3,029,666 | 197,890   | 56.2 | 93.9  |
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 3,274,604 | 1,620,797 | 2,960,814 | 313,790   | 49.5 | 90.4  |
|            |           | Continuing firms | 3,151,331 | 1,364,954 | 2,285,350 | 865,981   | 43.3 | 72.5  |
|            |           | Net change       | 3,104,283 | 1,557,696 | 2,354,202 | 750,081   | 50.2 | 75.8  |
|            |           |                  |           |           |           |           |      |       |

Table A.9 (continued)

|            |           |                  | '         | Beginning yea | Beginning year employment size of firm | ze of firm | Size class<br>as percent of total | total |
|------------|-----------|------------------|-----------|---------------|--|------------|-----------------------------------|-------|
|            | Period    | Change           | Total     | <20           | <500                                   | ÷005       | <20                               | <500  |
| Employment | 1995–1996 | Firm births      | 3,255,676 | 1,844,516     | 3,055,596                              | 200,080    | 56.7                              | 93.9  |
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 3,099,589 | 1,559,598     | 2,808,493                              | 291,096    | 50.3                              | 9.06  |
|            |           | Continuing firms | 1,711,158 | 1,150,535     | 1,212,409                              | 498,749    | 67.2                              | 70.9  |
|            |           | Net change       | 1,867,245 | 1,435,453     | 1,459,512                              | 407,733    | 76.9                              | 78.2  |
|            | 1994-1995 | Firm births      | 3,322,001 | 1,836,153     | 3,049,456                              | 272,545    | 55.3                              | 91.8  |
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 2,822,627 | 1,516,552     | 2,633,587                              | 189,040    | 53.7                              | 93.3  |
|            |           | Continuing firms | 3,092,193 | 1,358,182     | 2,197,436                              | 894,757    | 43.9                              | 71.1  |
|            |           | Net change       | 3,591,567 | 1,677,783     | 2,613,305                              | 978,262    | 46.7                              | 72.8  |
|            | 1993-1994 | Firm births      | 3,105,753 | 1,760,322     | 2,889,507                              | 216,246    | 56.7                              | 93.0  |
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 3,077,307 | 1,549,072     | 2,800,933                              | 276,374    | 50.3                              | 91.0  |
|            |           | Continuing firms | 1,916,014 | 1,100,290     | 1,504,776                              | 411,238    | 57.4                              | 78.5  |
|            |           | Net change       | 1,944,460 | 1,311,540     | 1,593,350                              | 351,110    | 67.5                              | 81.9  |
|            | 1992-1993 | Firm births      | 3,438,106 | 1,750,662     | 3,053,765                              | 384,341    | 50.9                              | 88.8  |
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 2,906,260 | 1,515,896     | 2,697,656                              | 208,604    | 52.2                              | 92.8  |
|            |           | Continuing firms | 1,416,407 | 1,241,062     | 1,431,127                              | -14,720    | 87.6                              | 1     |
|            |           | Net change       | 1,948,253 | 1,475,828     | 1,787,236                              | 161,017    | 75.8                              | 91.7  |
|            | 1991–1992 | Firm births      | 3,200,969 | 1,703,491     | 2,863,799                              | 337,170    | 53.2                              | 89.5  |
|            |           | Firm deaths      | 3,126,463 | 1,602,579     | 2,894,127                              | 232,336    | 51.3                              | 92.6  |
|            |           | Continuing firms | 448,605   | 1,041,557     | 875,026                                | -426,421   | ı                                 | 1     |
|            |           | Net change       | 523,111   | 1,142,469     | 844,698                                | -321,587   | ı                                 | i     |

| 93.6        | 94.9        |                  |            | 96.2        | 93.4        | 71.0             | 76.1       | 91.1        | 94.1        | 78.9             | 76.5       |
|-------------|-------------|------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|------------------|------------|
| 55.2        | 53.7        | ı                | ı          | 58.7        | 52.6        | 71.7             | 82.3       | 49.0        | 47.5        | 45.9             | 49.0       |
| 198,012     | 163,629     | -488,581         | -454,198   | 120,421     | 210,393     | 530,435          | 440,463    | 1,178,038   | 695,572     | 1,129,839        | 1,612,305  |
| 2,907,351   | 3,044,470   | -570,399         | -707,518   | 3,090,643   | 2,988,436   | 1,300,511        | 1,402,718  | 12,126,607  | 11,113,149  | 4,228,021        | 5,241,479  |
| 1,712,856   | 1,723,159   | 561,228          | 550,925    | 1,886,311   | 1,683,174   | 1,313,100        | 1,516,237  | 6,514,382   | 5,611,968   | 2,457,482        | 3,359,896  |
| 3,105,363   | 3,208,099   | -1,058,980       | -1,161,716 | 3,211,064   | 3,198,829   | 1,830,946        | 1,843,181  | 13,304,645  | 11,808,721  | 5,357,860        | 6,853,784  |
| Firm births | Firm deaths | Continuing firms | Net change | Firm births | Firm deaths | Continuing firms | Net change | Firm births | Firm deaths | Continuing firms | Net change |
| 1990–1991   |             |                  |            | 1989–1990   |             |                  |            | 1990–1995   |             |                  |            |

Notes: 1990–1995 represents firm births that survived until 1995, and firm deaths are firms that existed in 1990. The data represent activity from March of the beginning year to March of the ending year. Establishments with no employment in the first quarter of the beginning year were excluded. New firm births are classified by their employment size at the first quarter. Percent of size class is not calculated when size classes change in opposite directions. New firms represent new original establishments.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided by the U.S. Bureau of the Census.

Table A.10 Employer Firms and Self-Employment by State, 1999 and 2000

|                      |                    | Employer Firm      | ns                |      | Self-Empl<br>(thousa | -     |
|----------------------|--------------------|--------------------|-------------------|------|----------------------|-------|
|                      | 1999               | 2000               | Percent<br>change | Rank | 1999                 | 2000  |
| United States        | <b>e</b> 5,688,200 | <b>e</b> 5,812,100 | 2.2               |      | 10,087               | 9,907 |
| Alabama              | 86,139             | 88,222             | 2.4               | 14   | 143                  | 144   |
| Alaska               | 16,136             | 16,190             | 0.3               | 42   | 33                   | 29    |
| Arizona              | 101,149            | 103,893            | 2.7               | 10   | 160                  | 156   |
| Arkansas             | 59,554             | 59,431             | -0.2              | 47   | 89                   | 87    |
| California           | 906,092            | 939,979            | 3.7               | 4    | 1,507                | 1,505 |
| Colorado             | 128,889            | 134,085            | 4.0               | 3    | 171                  | 183   |
| Connecticut          | 95,351             | 96,344             | 1.0               | 34   | 125                  | 123   |
| Delaware             | 24,178             | 24,782             | 2.5               | 12   | 23                   | 22    |
| District of Columbia | 26,558             | 26,157             | -1.5              | 49   | 14                   | 14    |
| Florida              | 374,776            | 385,113            | 2.8               | 8    | 430                  | 438   |
| Georgia              | 184,458            | 189,156            | 2.5               | 11   | 288                  | 248   |
| Hawaii               | 27,489             | 28,112             | 2.3               | 16   | 48                   | 47    |
| Idaho                | 38,025             | 39,089             | 2.8               | 7    | 68                   | 65    |
| Illinois             | 277,313            | 278,754            | 0.5               | 39   | 346                  | 332   |
| Indiana              | 123,620            | 124,654            | 0.8               | 37   | 186                  | 198   |
| Iowa                 | 68,859             | 68,970             | 0.2               | 43   | 164                  | 140   |
| Kansas               | 66,773             | 67,461             | 1.0               | 35   | 134                  | 108   |
| Kentucky             | 86,644             | 88,460             | 2.1               | 19   | 146                  | 136   |
| Louisiana            | 95,947             | 96,441             | 0.5               | 41   | 141                  | 135   |
| Maine                | 37,785             | 38,711             | 2.5               | 13   | 74                   | 80    |
| Maryland             | 127,817            | 130,628            | 2.2               | 18   | 168                  | 159   |
| Massachusetts        | 164,803            | 167,740            | 1.8               | 25   | 226                  | 207   |
| Michigan             | 219,552            | 213,865            | -2.6              | 51   | 303                  | 297   |
| Minnesota            | 126,451            | 128,943            | 2.0               | 22   | 225                  | 216   |
| Mississippi          | 52,907             | 53,509             | 1.1               | 33   | 90                   | 106   |
| Missouri             | 126,699            | 128,319            | 1.3               | 30   | 184                  | 194   |
| Montana              | 31,223             | <b>e</b> 31,223    | -                 | 44   | 65                   | 64    |
| Nebraska             | 44,142             | 44,699             | 1.3               | 31   | 103                  | 97    |

e estimated. (continued, next page)

Table A.10 (continued)

|                |         | Employer Firm    | ns             |      | Self-Emplo<br>(thousa | •    |
|----------------|---------|------------------|----------------|------|-----------------------|------|
|                | 1999    | 2000             | Percent change | Rank | 1999                  | 2000 |
| Nevada         | 42,922  | 44,741           | 4.2            | 2    | 57                    | 47   |
| New Hampshire  | 39,004  | 39,643           | 1.6            | 26   | 60                    | 61   |
| New Jersey     | 235,493 | <b>e</b> 265,758 | 12.9           | 1    | 211                   | 198  |
| New Mexico     | 41,712  | 41,535           | -0.4           | 48   | 71                    | 73   |
| New York       | 462,473 | 471,808          | 2.0            | 20   | 546                   | 541  |
| North Carolina | 169,351 | 172,661          | 2.0            | 23   | 290                   | 291  |
| North Dakota   | 18,661  | 18,637           | -0.1           | 46   | 46                    | 42   |
| Ohio           | 238,755 | 232,755          | -2.5           | 50   | 332                   | 343  |
| Oklahoma       | 73,812  | 74,554           | 1.0            | 36   | 150                   | 154  |
| Oregon         | 98,027  | 99,521           | 1.5            | 27   | 174                   | 193  |
| Pennsylvania   | 250,367 | 259,492          | 3.6            | 5    | 389                   | 379  |
| Rhode Island   | 32,215  | 32,666           | 1.4            | 28   | 27                    | 23   |
| South Carolina | 86,924  | 88,668           | 2.0            | 21   | 107                   | 121  |
| South Dakota   | 22,141  | 22,556           | 1.9            | 24   | 49                    | 49   |
| Tennessee      | 109,688 | 110,510          | 0.7            | 38   | 248                   | 217  |
| Texas          | 383,148 | 388,439          | 1.4            | 29   | 826                   | 817  |
| Utah           | 51,500  | 52,737           | 2.4            | 15   | 71                    | 75   |
| Vermont        | 20,391  | 20,976           | 2.9            | 6    | 39                    | 35   |
| Virginia       | 157,469 | 160,988          | 2.2            | 17   | 190                   | 198  |
| Washington     | 189,769 | 194,977          | 2.7            | 9    | 255                   | 226  |
| West Virginia  | 38,701  | 38,665           | -0.1           | 45   | 51                    | 46   |
| Wisconsin      | 121,222 | 121,850          | 0.5            | 40   | 206                   | 220  |
| Wyoming        | 18,347  | 18,566           | 1.2            | 32   | 27                    | 31   |

### e estimated.

Notes: State employers do not add to the total as firms can be in multiple states. U.S. employer totals are estimated from 1998 Bureau of the Census data, percent changes in the state totals and rounded. Because of reporting issues, Montana figures are set at the 1999 level forward and New Jersey 1998 forward. The self-employed are aged 16 and over whose primary occupation is self-employment and state figures do not add to the total because of processing and weighting.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided by the Employment and Training Administration, the U.S. Census Bureau, the Bureau of Labor Statistics, and Advocacy estimates.

124 The Small Business Economy Appendix 125

Table A.11 Business Turnover by SBA Region and State, 1999 and 2000

|                      | -                | New Employer Firms | r Firms           |      | Bu        | Business Terminations | inations          |      | Bus    | siness Ba | Business Bankruptcies | 9                                       |
|----------------------|------------------|--------------------|-------------------|------|-----------|-----------------------|-------------------|------|--------|-----------|-----------------------|---|
|                      | 1999             | 2000               | Percent<br>Change | Rank | 1999      | 2000                  | Percent<br>Change | Rank | 1999   | 2000      | Percent<br>Change     | Rank                                    |
| United States        | <b>e</b> 587,100 | <b>e</b> 612,400   | 4.3               |      | e 530,500 | e 550,000             | 3.7               |      | 37,639 | 35,219    | -6.4                  |   |
| Alabama              | 10,847           | 10,067             | -7.2              | 49   | 13,390    | 9,302                 | -30.5             | 20   | 434    | 445       | 2.5                   | 18                                      |
| Alaska               | 2,374            | 2,333              | -1.7              | 41   | 2,651     | 2,671                 | 0.8               | 29   | 115    | 118       | 2.6                   | 17                                      |
| Arizona              | 12,513           | 15,175             | 21.3              | ო    | 15,913    | 11,984                | -24.7             | 48   | 781    | 765       | -2.0                  | 22                                      |
| Arkansas             | 5,531            | 4,680              | -15.4             | 51   | 4,850     | 5,581                 | 15.1              | 9    | 295    | 261       | -11.5                 | 32                                      |
| California           | 155,707          | 167,047            | 7.3               | 7    | 107,745   | 134,541               | 24.9              | က    | 5,014  | 4,595     | -8.4                  | 29                                      |
| Colorado             | 19,109           | 25,462             | 33.2              | -    | 10,138    | 7,561                 | -25.4             | 49   | 347    | 373       | 7.5                   | ======================================= |
| Connecticut          | 9,375            | 9,910              | 5.7               | 16   | 11,523    | 11,528                | 1                 | 33   | 142    | 139       | -2.1                  | 23                                      |
| Delaware             | 3,767            | 3,682              | -2.3              | 43   | 3,442     | 3,052                 | -11.3             | 46   | 2,115  | 2,320     | 9.7                   | 7                                       |
| District of Columbia | 3,488            | 4,472              | 28.2              | 0    | 3,196     | 4,996                 | 56.3              | 0    | 81     | 58        | -28.4                 | 47                                      |
| Florida              | 60,772           | 59,912             | 4.1-              | 40   | 58,935    | 55,186                | -6.4              | 4    | 1,723  | 1,447     | -16.0                 | 37                                      |
| Georgia              | 30,133           | 28,925             | -4.0              | 47   | 26,800    | 26,754                | -0.2              | 36   | 933    | 1,012     | 8.5                   | 10                                      |
| Hawaii               | 3,563            | 3,745              | 5.1               | 18   | 3,888     | 3,521                 | 4.6-              | 45   | 87     | 63        | -27.6                 | 45                                      |
| Idaho                | 5,877            | 5,829              | -0.8              | 38   | 6,176     | 6,249                 | 1.2               | 25   | 340    | 269       | -20.9                 | 42                                      |
| Illinois             | 28,222           | 28,875             | 2.3               | 25   | 30,885    | 31,361                | 1.5               | 24   | 1,394  | 1,270     | -8.9                  | 30                                      |
| Indiana              | 13,515           | 14,112             | 4.4               | 20   | 16,797    | 15,738                | -6.3              | 40   | 501    | 398       | -20.6                 | 41                                      |
| Iowa                 | 5,842            | 5,668              | -3.0              | 45   | 7,404     | 7,485                 | <del>-</del>      | 26   | 196    | 214       | 9.2                   | 0                                       |
| Kansas               | 5,755            | 6,483              | 12.7              | 9    | 6,194     | 6,981                 | 12.7              | 80   | 172    | 169       | -1.7                  | 21                                      |
| Kentucky             | 9,158            | 8,637              | -5.7              | 48   | 9,111     | 7,508                 | -17.6             | 47   | 281    | 355       | 26.3                  | -                                       |

| Louisiana      | 10,333          | 10,468          | 1.3            | 32 | 11,086          | 13,708          | 23.7  | 4  | 589   | 619   | 5.1   | 13 |
|----------------|-----------------|-----------------|----------------|----|-----------------|-----------------|-------|----|-------|-------|-------|----|
| Maine          | 2,007           | 5,135           | 2.6            | 22 | 4,720           | 4,906           | 3.9   | 17 | 197   | 162   | -17.8 | 39 |
| Maryland       | 18,820          | 20,539          | 9.1            | ∞  | 18,631          | 19,563          | 5.0   | 14 | 795   | 229   | -14.8 | 36 |
| Massachusetts  | 16,375          | 18,640          | 13.8           | 2  | 19,667          | 18,164          | 9.7-  | 44 | 266   | 393   | -30.6 | 48 |
| Michigan       | 23,512          | 23,760          | <del>-</del> - | 33 | 19,221          | 30,240          | 57.3  | -  | 634   | 222   | -9.0  | 31 |
| Minnesota      | 12,783          | 13,906          | 8.8            | 0  | 10,274          | 4,829           | -53.0 | 51 | 1,584 | 1,492 | -5.8  | 26 |
| Mississippi    | 7,353           | 6,439           | -12.4          | 20 | 7,622           | 7,555           | 6.0-  | 37 | 201   | 203   | 1.0   | 19 |
| Missouri       | 13,685          | 13,996          | 2.3            | 26 | 18,898          | 17,580          | -7.0  | 43 | 358   | 369   | 3.1   | 16 |
| Montana        | 3,977           | <b>e</b> 3,977  | 1              | 34 | 3,946           | <b>e</b> 3,946  | ı     | 34 | 121   | 141   | 16.5  | 4  |
| Nebraska       | 4,179           | 4,441           | 6.3            | 13 | 5,203           | 5,234           | 9.0   | 31 | 158   | 115   | -27.2 | 44 |
| Nevada         | 8,405           | 8,587           | 2.2            | 28 | 7,567           | 7,761           | 2.6   | 20 | 309   | 332   | 7.4   | 12 |
| New Hampshire  | 4,256           | 4,677           | 6.6            | 7  | 6,165           | 7,341           | 19.1  | 2  | 348   | 302   | -13.2 | 34 |
| New Jersey     | <b>e</b> 26,059 | <b>e</b> 26,059 | 1              | 34 | <b>e</b> 27,167 | <b>e</b> 27,167 | •     | 34 | 877   | 099   | -24.7 | 43 |
| New Mexico     | 5,703           | 5,836           | 2.3            | 24 | 6,351           | 6,451           | 1.6   | 23 | 554   | 513   | -7.4  | 27 |
| New York       | 60,674          | 61,507          | 1.4            | 31 | 53,566          | 57,423          | 7.2   | 1  | 1,872 | 1,960 | 4.7   | 14 |
| North Carolina | 23,724          | 23,310          | -1.7           | 42 | 23,218          | 23,467          | 1.1   | 27 | 442   | 445   | 0.7   | 20 |
| North Dakota   | 1,550           | 1,493           | -3.7           | 46 | 2,212           | 2,191           | 6.0-  | 38 | 100   | 92    | -8.0  | 28 |
| Ohio           | 22,918          | 22,290          | -2.7           | 44 | 24,151          | 24,276          | 0.5   | 32 | 1,195 | 1,471 | 23.1  | 2  |
| Oklahoma       | 8,427           | 8,979           | 9.9            | 12 | 8,198           | 8,848           | 7.9   | 0  | 728   | 876   | 20.3  | ო  |
| Oregon         | 13,685          | 14,729          | 7.6            | 10 | 16,665          | 16,102          | -3.4  | 39 | 2,939 | 1,453 | -50.6 | 21 |
| Pennsylvania   | 29,741          | 35,104          | 18.0           | 4  | 32,359          | 34,893          | 7.8   | 10 | 1,397 | 1,455 | 4.2   | 15 |
| Rhode Island   | 3,572           | 3,675           | 2.9            | 21 | 3,985           | 4,170           | 4.6   | 15 | 116   | 74    | -36.2 | 20 |
| South Carolina | 10,910          | 11,114          | 1.9            | 30 | 11,086          | 11,721          | 5.7   | 13 | 191   | 138   | -27.7 | 46 |
|                |                 |                 |                |    |                 |                 |       |    |       |       |       |    |

(continued, next page) e estimated.

Table A.11 (continued)

|               | New    | New Employer Firms | Firms             |      | Bus    | Business Terminations | inations          |      | Bus   | iness Ba | Business Bankruptcies | 0    |
|---------------|--------|--------------------|-------------------|------|--------|-----------------------|-------------------|------|-------|----------|-----------------------|------|
|               | 1999   | 2000               | Percent<br>Change | Rank | 1999   | 2000                  | Percent<br>Change | Rank | 1999  | 2000     | Percent<br>Change     | Rank |
| South Dakota  | 2,013  | 2,138              | 6.2               | 41   | 1,749  | 1,809                 | 9.8               | 18   | 152   | 133      | -12.5                 | 33   |
| Tennessee     | 15,445 | 15,793             | 2.3               | 27   | 17,046 | 17,563                | 3.0               | 19   | 802   | 641      | -20.1                 | 40   |
| Texas         | 52,999 | 54,330             | 2.5               | 23   | 56,919 | 57,300                | 0.7               | 30   | 2,302 | 2,592    | 12.6                  | 9    |
| Utah          | 9,381  | 9,875              | 5.3               | 17   | 9,572  | 10,135                | 5.9               | 12   | 464   | 451      | -2.8                  | 24   |
| Vermont       | 2,530  | 2,511              | -0.8              | 37   | 2,543  | 2,653                 | 4.3               | 16   | 83    | 71       | -14.5                 | 35   |
| Virginia      | 21,270 | 22,219             | 4.5               | 19   | 22,031 | 20,569                | 9.9-              | 42   | 841   | 815      | -3.1                  | 25   |
| Washington    | 38,105 | 40,357             | 5.9               | 15   | 41,059 | 41,793                | 1.8               | 22   | 632   | 717      | 13.5                  | 2    |
| West Virginia | 4,214  | 4,177              | 6.0-              | 39   | 5,493  | 5,542                 | 6.0               | 28   | 253   | 277      | 9.5                   | ∞    |
| Wisconsin     | 12,447 | 12,436             | -0.1              | 36   | 13,358 | 15,151                | 13.4              | 7    | 819   | 685      | -16.4                 | 38   |
| Wyoming       | 2,271  | 2,314              | 1.9               | 29   | 2,842  | 2,908                 | 2.3               | 21   | 69    | 47       | -31.9                 | 49   |

e estimated.

Notes: U.S. totals for new firms and terminations are estimated from 1998 Bureau of the Census data. States do not add to the total as firms can be in more than one state. New firms are firms that plan to begin to hire employees, terminations are business closings and bankruptcies are firms that file for bankruptcy with the U.S. court system. Because of reporting issues, Montana figures are set at the 1999 level forward and New Jersey 1998 forward.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided by the U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census; the U.S. Department of Labor, Employment and Training Administration; the Administrative Office of the U.S. Courts; and Advocacy estimates.

Table A.12 Women-Owned and Minority-Owned Firms by State, 1997

|                      |           | African  |           | Asian/<br>Pacific | American<br>Indian/Aleut |
|----------------------|-----------|----------|-----------|-------------------|--------------------------|
|                      | Women     | American | Hispanic  | Islander          | Eskimo                   |
| United States        | 5,417,034 | 823,499  | 1,199,896 | 912,960           | 197,300                  |
| Alabama              | 69,515    | 19,077   | 2,919     | 3,315             | 3,513                    |
| Alaska               | 16,633    | 876      | 1,385     | 1,816             | 6,820                    |
| Arizona              | 88,780    | 3,582    | 28,894    | 7,145             | 5,510                    |
| Arkansas             | 42,581    | 6,721    | 2,586     | 1,530             | 2,308                    |
| California           | 700,513   | 79,110   | 336,405   | 316,048           | 26,603                   |
| Colorado             | 114,807   | 4,926    | 20,859    | 9,028             | 3,390                    |
| Connecticut          | 72,393    | 7,251    | 6,594     | 5,904             | 1,311                    |
| Delaware             | 13,662    | 2,707    | 898       | 1,501             | 288                      |
| District of Columbia | 13,979    | 10,909   | 2,153     | 2,422             | 66                       |
| Florida              | 337,811   | 59,732   | 193,902   | 33,769            | 10,546                   |
| Georgia              | 145,576   | 55,766   | 11,741    | 18,158            | 4,470                    |
| Hawaii               | 25,807    | 638      | 4,153     | 50,634            | 458                      |
| Idaho                | 25,763    | 164      | 2,844     | 1,028             | 1,239                    |
| Illinois             | 239,725   | 41,244   | 31,010    | 36,857            | 3,945                    |
| Indiana              | 107,082   | 11,107   | 4,277     | 4,854             | 2,898                    |
| Iowa                 | 57,527    | 1,353    | 1,343     | 1,741             | 949                      |
| Kansas               | 54,638    | 3,396    | 3,547     | 2,626             | 2,318                    |
| Kentucky             | 65,965    | 5,629    | 1,481     | 2,595             | 3,069                    |
| Louisiana            | 70,550    | 25,782   | 6,645     | 6,490             | 3,230                    |
| Maine                | 30,598    | 257      | 545       | 646               | 1,417                    |
| Maryland             | 115,801   | 47,614   | 11,158    | 22,164            | 2,421                    |
| Massachusetts        | 142,661   | 11,834   | 12,725    | 12,729            | 3,428                    |
| Michigan             | 184,590   | 24,954   | 9,997     | 11,677            | 5,802                    |
| Minnesota            | 108,417   | 4,024    | 3,616     | 5,435             | 2,413                    |
| Mississippi          | 38,321    | 17,617   | 988       | 2,518             | 1,088                    |
| Missouri             | 103,626   | 13,678   | 4,107     | 4,974             | 4,106                    |
| Montana              | 22,404    | 62       | 1,006     | 443               | 1,912                    |
| Nebraska             | 33,469    | 1,565    | 1,437     | 877               | 799                      |

(continued, next page)

Table A.12 (continued)

|                | Women   | African<br>American | Hispanic | Asian/<br>Pacific<br>Islander | American<br>Indian/Aleut<br>Eskimo |
|----------------|---------|---------------------|----------|-------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Nevada         | 33,311  | 2,796               | 6,565    | 5,005                         | 1,231                              |
| New Hampshire  | 27,265  | 326                 | 735      | 1,165                         | 1,038                              |
| New Jersey     | 155,345 | 26,500              | 36,116   | 41,432                        | 2,375                              |
| New Mexico     | 38,706  | 1,132               | 28,285   | 2,548                         | 6,838                              |
| New York       | 394,014 | 86,469              | 104,189  | 123,258                       | 6,443                              |
| North Carolina | 139,900 | 39,901              | 7,270    | 8,050                         | 7,148                              |
| North Dakota   | 12,417  | 99                  | 444      | 279                           | 752                                |
| Ohio           | 205,044 | 26,970              | 6,448    | 11,398                        | 5,124                              |
| Oklahoma       | 67,481  | 5,309               | 4,349    | 3,999                         | 15,066                             |
| Oregon         | 80,543  | 2,219               | 6,022    | 7,513                         | 2,861                              |
| Pennsylvania   | 202,990 | 19,791              | 7,893    | 17,397                        | 5,161                              |
| Rhode Island   | 19,886  | 1,269               | 2,186    | 1,110                         | 625                                |
| South Carolina | 64,232  | 23,216              | 2,036    | 3,530                         | 2,229                              |
| South Dakota   | 14,121  | 150                 | 261      | 303                           | 955                                |
| Tennessee      | 99,772  | 20,196              | 3,639    | 5,296                         | 3,746                              |
| Texas          | 381,453 | 60,427              | 240,396  | 60,226                        | 15,668                             |
| Utah           | 41,991  | 440                 | 4,740    | 2,379                         | 1,428                              |
| Vermont        | 17,030  | 168                 | 898      | 304                           | 751                                |
| Virginia       | 132,219 | 33,539              | 13,703   | 22,441                        | 3,280                              |
| Washington     | 123,042 | 5,553               | 10,009   | 23,309                        | 4,689                              |
| West Virginia  | 30,231  | 1,148               | 940      | 1,240                         | 1,017                              |
| Wisconsin      | 89,284  | 4,848               | 3,020    | 3,752                         | 2,338                              |
| Wyoming        | 11,148  | 232                 | 1,239    | 294                           | 477                                |

Note: Firms are based on operations under the same ownership with more than \$1,000 in business receipts using business tax returns. Using this definition, there were 20,821,934 firms in 1997.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, based upon data from the U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census.

Table A.13 Growth in Women-Owned and Minority-Owned Firms,1992–1997 (adjusted figures)

|  |                             | 1992               | 1997           | Percent<br>Change |
|--|-----------------------------|--------------------|----------------|-------------------|
| Firms by gender<br>(excludes agricultu | ıral, publicly held, nonpro | ofit and foreign-o | wned firms)    |                   |
|  | Firms                       | 19,199,000         | 20,440,000     | 6.5               |
| Total                                  | Receipts (millions)         | 6,771,182          | 8,392,001      | 23.9              |
|  | Receipts per firm           | 352,684            | 410,568        | 16.4              |
|  | Firms                       | 6,403,000          | 7,452,000      | 16.4              |
| Women                                  | Receipts (millions)         | 1,236,605          | 1,642,556      | 32.8              |
|  | Receipts per firm           | 193,129            | 220,418        | 14.1              |
| Firms by race and                      | •                           | undik and favolum  |                |                   |
| (excludes agricult                     | ıral, C-corporation, nonp   | ront and foreign-  | owned iiriiis) |                   |
|  | Firms                       | 17,253,143         | 18,431,456     | 6.8               |
| Total                                  | Receipts (millions)         | 3,324,200          | 4,661,018      | 40.2              |
|  | Receipts per firm           | 192,672            | 252,884        | 31.3              |
|  | Firms                       | 620,912            | 780,770        | 25.7              |
| African American                       | Receipts (millions)         | 32,197             | 42,671         | 32.5              |
|  | Receipts per firm           | 51,854             | 54,653         | 5.4               |
| A = 1 = = /D = = 161 =                 | Firms                       | 603,426            | 785,480        | 30.2              |
| Asian/Pacific Islander                 | Receipts (millions)         | 95,714             | 161,142        | 68.4              |
|  | Receipts per firm           | 158,618            | 205,151        | 29.3              |
|  | Firms                       | 102,271            | 187,921        | 83.7              |
| American Indian/<br>Aleut Eskimo       | Receipts (millions)         | 8,057              | 22,441         | 178.5             |
| , add Lolaino                          | Receipts per firm           | 78,781             | 119,417        | 51.6              |
|  | Firms                       | 862,605            | 1,121,433      | 30.0              |
| Hispanic                               | Receipts (millions)         | 76,842             | 114,431        | 48.9              |
|  | Receipts per firm           | 89,081             | 102,040        | 14.5              |

Note: The definitions of the categories reported in this table were changed between 1992 and 1997; for purposes of comparison, the Census Bureau tabulated adjusted figures based on comparable definitions, which are reported here. Most of these differ from totals given elsewhere.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, based upon data from the U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census.

The Small Business Economy

Appendix 131

Table A.14 Characteristics of Self-Employed Individuals, 1991-1999

| Claracteristic         Number         Percent         August         Table         Percent         Number         Percent         Pe   |                       | 1991     | _       | 1997     | 76      | 1998     | 88      |          | 1999    |       | Percent   |
|--|-----------------------|----------|---------|----------|---------|----------|---------|----------|---------|-------|-----------|
| nale 4,406.8 35.6 4,689.2 38.1 4,678.4 38.6 4,564.6 39.2 an/American Indian 461.2 3.7 542.4 7,612.0 61.9 7,431.7 61.4 7,067.0 60.8 lte 11,320.4 91.4 11,052.6 89.9 10,786.9 89.1 10,262.6 88.2 nor Descent 607.3 4.9 748.2 6.1 790.5 6.5 792.1 6.8 panic 607.3 4.7 628.9 5.1 11,319.7 93.5 10,839.5 93.2 ltr, 772.1 95.1 11,553.0 93.9 11,319.7 93.5 10,839.5 93.2 ltr, 774.0 2,089.5 17.0 2,100.8 17.3 2,006.0 17.2 29.7 3,562.0 29.4 3,451.2 29.7  | Characteristic        | Number   | Percent | Number   | Percent | Number   | Percent | Number   | Percent | Rate* | 1991–1999 |
| Traile 4,406.8 35.6 4,689.2 38.1 4,678.4 38.6 4,564.6 39.2 le 7,972.6 64.4 7,612.0 61.9 7,431.7 61.4 7,067.0 60.8 an/American Indian 461.2 3.7 542.4 4.4 552.7 770.5 6.4 818.3 7.0 lite 597.8 4.8 706.2 5.7 770.5 6.4 818.3 7.0 lite 11,320.4 91.4 11,052.6 89.9 10,786.9 89.1 10,262.6 88.2 le  | Total                 | 12,379.4 | 100.0   | 12,301.2 | 100.0   | 12,110.1 | 100.0   | 11,631.6 | 100.0   | 7.8   | 0.9-      |
| le 7,972.6 64.4 7,612.0 61.9 7,431.7 61.4 7,067.0 60.8 39.2 le an/American Indian 461.2 3.7 542.4 4.4 552.7 4.6 550.7 4.6 60.8 lite 597.8 4.8 706.2 5.7 770.5 6.4 818.3 7.0 lite 11,320.4 91.4 11,052.6 89.9 10,786.9 89.1 10,262.6 88.2 lite 577.2 4.9 748.2 6.1 770.5 6.5 792.1 6.8 le and read a | Sex                   |          |         |          |         |          |         |          |         |       |           |
| le 7,972.6 64.4 7,612.0 61.9 7,431.7 61.4 7,067.0 60.8 an/American Indian 461.2 3.7 542.4 4.4 552.7 4.6 550.7 4.7 ck 597.8 4.8 706.2 5.7 770.5 6.4 818.3 7.0 lite 11,320.4 91.4 11,052.6 89.9 10,786.9 89.1 10,262.6 88.2 lite panic 607.3 4.9 748.2 6.1 790.5 6.5 792.1 6.8 loan indian 11,772.1 95.1 11,553.0 93.9 11,319.7 93.5 10,839.5 93.2 loan indian 577.2 4.7 628.9 5.1 621.8 5.1 587.4 5.1 587.4 5.1 587.4 5.1 5.1 5.1 5.1 5.1 5.1 5.1 5.1 5.1 5.1   | Female                | 4,406.8  | 35.6    | 4,689.2  | 38.1    | 4,678.4  | 38.6    | 4,564.6  | 39.2    | 6.5   | 3.6       |
| an/American Indian 461.2 3.7 542.4 4.4 552.7 4.6 550.7 4.7 foliate 597.8 4.8 706.2 5.7 770.5 6.4 818.3 7.0 foliate 11,320.4 91.4 11,052.6 89.9 10,786.9 89.1 10,262.6 88.2 foliate panic 607.3 4.9 748.2 6.1 790.5 6.5 792.1 6.8 foliate panic 677.2 4.7 628.9 5.1 621.8 5.1 587.4 5.1 587.4 5.1 587.4 3,774.0 30.5 3,647.6 29.7 3,562.0 29.4 3,451.2 29.7 44  | Male                  | 7,972.6  | 64.4    | 7,612.0  | 61.9    | 7,431.7  | 61.4    | 7,067.0  | 8.09    | 0.6   | -11.4     |
| cok         3.7         542.4         4.4         552.7         4.6         550.7         4.7           cok         597.8         4.8         706.2         5.7         770.5         6.4         818.3         7.0           interested         11,320.4         91.4         11,052.6         89.9         10,786.9         89.1         10,262.6         88.2           in or Descent         607.3         4.9         748.2         6.1         790.5         6.5         792.1         6.8           panic         607.3         4.9         748.2         6.1         790.5         6.5         792.1         6.8           paric         11,772.1         95.1         11,553.0         93.9         11,319.7         93.5         10,839.5         93.2           5         577.2         4.7         628.9         5.1         621.8         5.1         587.4         5.1           34         2,645.2         21.4         2,089.5         17.0         2,100.8         17.3         2,006.0         17.2           44         3,774.0         30.5         3,647.6         29.7         3,562.0         29.4         3,451.2         29.7   | Race                  |          |         |          |         |          |         |          |         |       |           |
| tite 11,320.4 91.4 11,052.6 89.9 10,786.9 89.1 10,262.6 88.2 7.0 1n or Descent   | Asian/American Indian | 461.2    | 3.7     | 542.4    | 4.4     | 552.7    | 4.6     | 550.7    | 4.7     | 7.9   | 19.4      |
| in or Descent         11,320.4         91.4         11,052.6         89.9         10,786.9         89.1         10,262.6         88.2           in or Descent         607.3         4.9         748.2         6.1         790.5         6.5         792.1         6.8           panic         607.3         4.9         748.2         6.1         790.5         6.5         792.1         6.8           per         11,772.1         95.1         11,553.0         93.9         11,319.7         93.5         10,839.5         93.2           5         577.2         4.7         628.9         5.1         621.8         5.1         587.4         5.1           54         2,645.2         21.4         2,089.5         17.0         2,100.8         17.3         2,006.0         17.2           44         3,774.0         30.5         3,647.6         29.7         3,562.0         29.4         3,451.2         29.7  | Black                 | 597.8    | 4.8     | 706.2    | 5.7     | 770.5    | 6.4     | 818.3    | 7.0     | 4.7   | 36.9      |
| in or Descent         607.3         4.9         748.2         6.1         790.5         6.5         792.1         6.8           panic         607.3         4.9         748.2         6.1         790.5         6.5         792.1         6.8           ner         11,772.1         95.1         11,553.0         93.9         11,319.7         93.5         10,839.5         93.2           5         577.2         4.7         628.9         5.1         621.8         5.1         587.4         5.1           -34         2,645.2         21.4         2,089.5         17.0         2,100.8         17.3         2,006.0         17.2           44         3,774.0         30.5         3,647.6         29.7         3,562.0         29.4         3,451.2         29.7   | White                 | 11,320.4 | 91.4    | 11,052.6 | 89.9    | 10,786.9 | 89.1    | 10,262.6 | 88.2    | 8.2   | 6.9-      |
| panic         607.3         4.9         748.2         6.1         790.5         6.5         792.1         6.8           ler         11,772.1         95.1         11,553.0         93.9         11,319.7         93.5         10,839.5         93.2           5         577.2         4.7         628.9         5.1         621.8         5.1         587.4         5.1           34         2,645.2         21.4         2,089.5         17.0         2,100.8         17.3         2,006.0         17.2           44         3,774.0         30.5         3,647.6         29.7         3,562.0         29.4         3,451.2         29.7  | Origin or Descent     |          |         |          |         |          |         |          |         |       |           |
| ber 11,772.1 95.1 11,553.0 93.9 11,319.7 93.5 10,839.5 93.2 10,839.5 93.2 2,645.2 21.4 2,089.5 17.0 2,100.8 17.3 2,006.0 17.2 44 3,774.0 30.5 3,647.6 29.7 3,562.0 29.4 3,451.2 29.7   | Hispanic              | 607.3    | 4.9     | 748.2    | 6.1     | 790.5    | 6.5     | 792.1    | 6.8     | 5.1   | 30.4      |
| 5 577.2 4.7 628.9 5.1 621.8 5.1 587.4 5.134 2,089.5 17.0 2,100.8 17.3 2,006.0 17.2 -44 3,774.0 30.5 3,647.6 29.7 3,562.0 29.4 3,451.2 29.7   | Other                 | 11,772.1 | 95.1    | 11,553.0 | 93.9    | 11,319.7 | 93.5    | 10,839.5 | 93.2    | 8.1   | -7.9      |
| 577.2       4.7       628.9       5.1       621.8       5.1       587.4       5.1         2,645.2       21.4       2,089.5       17.0       2,100.8       17.3       2,006.0       17.2         3,774.0       30.5       3,647.6       29.7       3,562.0       29.4       3,451.2       29.7  | Age                   |          |         |          |         |          |         |          |         |       |           |
| 2,645.2       21.4       2,089.5       17.0       2,100.8       17.3       2,006.0       17.2         3,774.0       30.5       3,647.6       29.7       3,562.0       29.4       3,451.2       29.7  | <25                   | 577.2    | 4.7     | 628.9    | 5.1     | 621.8    | 5.1     | 587.4    | 5.1     | 2.3   | 6.        |
| 3,774.0 30.5 3,647.6 29.7 3,562.0 29.4 3,451.2 29.7  | 25–34                 | 2,645.2  | 21.4    | 2,089.5  | 17.0    | 2,100.8  | 17.3    | 2,006.0  | 17.2    | 6.1   | -24.2     |
|  | 35–44                 | 3,774.0  | 30.5    | 3,647.6  | 29.7    | 3,562.0  | 29.4    | 3,451.2  | 29.7    | 8.9   | -8.6      |

| 45–54                     | 2,723.8 | 22.0 | 3,209.6  | 26.1 | 3,150.6  | 26.0 | 3,012.9  | 25.9 | 9.7  | 10.6  |
|---------------------------|---------|------|----------|------|----------|------|----------|------|------|-------|
| . 55–64                   | 1,736.0 | 14.0 | 1,874.6  | 15.2 | 1,799.7  | 14.9 | 1,792.4  | 15.4 | 11.8 | 3.3   |
| 65+                       | 923.2   | 7.5  | 850.9    | 6.9  | 875.2    | 7.2  | 781.7    | 6.7  | 14.2 | -15.3 |
| Educational Level         |         |      |          |      |          |      |          |      |      |       |
| High school or less       | 5,519.8 | 44.6 | 4,975.9  | 40.5 | 4,755.1  | 39.3 | 4,637.5  | 39.9 | 6.9  | -16.0 |
| Some college              | 3,063.7 | 24.7 | 3,396.7  | 27.6 | 3,305.1  | 27.3 | 3,184.0  | 27.4 | 7.4  | 3.9   |
| Bachelor's degree         | 2,154.1 | 17.4 | 2,427.8  | 19.7 | 2,541.5  | 21.0 | 2,301.2  | 19.8 | 8.8  | 6.8   |
| Master's degree or above  | 1,641.9 | 13.3 | 1,500.7  | 12.2 | 1,508.4  | 12.5 | 1,508.9  | 13.0 | 11.8 | -8.1  |
| Veteran Status            | 2,372.7 | 19.2 | 1,901.9  | 15.5 | 1,714.5  | 14.2 | 1,612.3  | 13.9 | 10.6 | -32.1 |
| Disability                | 637.7   | 5.2  | 645.4    | 5.2  | 6.709    | 5.0  | 561.9    | 4.8  | 11.3 | -11.9 |
| Born in the United States | NA      |      | 10,890.0 | 88.5 | 10,620.0 | 87.7 | 10,210.0 | 87.8 | 7.5  | NA    |

The self-employment rate is the percent with any self-employment earnings of the total number of individuals that had any job during the year.

NA = Not available.

Notes: Represents individuals with any self-employment earnings in the year. Asian/American Indian = Asian, Pacific, American Indian and Aleut Eskimo. Disability consists of disabilities or health problems that restrict or prevent the amount or kind of work.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided by the U.S. Census Bureau, March Current Population Surveys.

Table A.15 Characteristics of the Private Sector Work Force by Employment Size of Firm, 1999 (percent unless specified)

|                                 |         |        | Em     | ploymen | t Size of Fi | rm     |        |
|---------------------------------|---------|--------|--------|---------|--------------|--------|--------|
| Characteristic                  | Total   | <10    | 10-24  | 25–99   | 100–499      | <500   | 500+   |
| Number of employees (thousands) | 117,149 | 19,874 | 13,007 | 17,854  | 17,490       | 68,225 | 48,924 |
| Gender                          |         |        |        |         |              |        |        |
| Female                          | 46.5    | 46.8   | 44.5   | 43.8    | 45.5         | 45.2   | 48.2   |
| Male                            | 53.5    | 53.2   | 55.5   | 56.2    | 54.5         | 54.8   | 51.8   |
| Race or origin (descent)        |         |        |        |         |              |        |        |
| Asian / American Indian         | 4.8     | 5.0    | 4.9    | 4.3     | 4.4          | 4.6    | 4.9    |
| Black                           | 11.4    | 8.4    | 7.9    | 9.9     | 12.3         | 9.7    | 13.8   |
| White                           | 83.9    | 86.6   | 87.2   | 85.9    | 83.4         | 85.7   | 81.3   |
| Hispanic                        | 11.3    | 12.0   | 13.7   | 13.7    | 11.8         | 12.7   | 9.3    |
| Age                             |         |        |        |         |              |        |        |
| <25                             | 19.6    | 20.0   | 23.2   | 20.2    | 15.6         | 19.5   | 19.6   |
| 25–34                           | 23.3    | 21.1   | 22.2   | 23.9    | 25.2         | 23.1   | 23.5   |
| 35–44                           | 25.8    | 23.4   | 25.6   | 26.8    | 28.2         | 25.9   | 25.7   |
| 45–54                           | 19.0    | 18.5   | 16.8   | 17.9    | 19.4         | 18.2   | 20.1   |
| 55–64                           | 9.2     | 10.8   | 8.6    | 8.0     | 9.6          | 9.3    | 8.9    |
| 65+                             | 3.1     | 6.2    | 3.6    | 3.1     | 2.1          | 3.8    | 2.1    |
| Educational level               |         |        |        |         |              |        |        |
| High school or less             | 48.1    | 52.9   | 53.8   | 51.3    | 48.3         | 51.5   | 43.3   |
| Some college                    | 29.1    | 26.9   | 27.8   | 28.4    | 28.3         | 27.8   | 30.9   |
| Bachelor's degree               | 16.5    | 13.9   | 13.8   | 15.2    | 16.9         | 15.0   | 18.7   |
| Master's degree or above        | 6.3     | 6.3    | 4.7    | 5.1     | 6.6          | 5.7    | 7.1    |
| Assistance                      |         |        |        |         |              |        |        |
| Financial assistance            | 1.0     | 1.4    | 1.0    | 0.9     | 0.9          | 1.1    | 0.9    |
| Public assistance               | 1.0     | 0.8    | 0.9    | 0.9     | 0.9          | 0.9    | 1.1    |

Notes: Asian/American Indian includes Asian, Pacific, American Indian and Aleut Eskimo. Financial assistance is money (excluding loans) regularly received from outside the household during the year. Public assistance is assistance (excluding food stamps and Supplemental Security Income) received from the government at any time in the year.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided by the U.S. Census Bureau, March Current Population Surveys.

Table A.16 Employer Firm Survival by Industry and Age of Firm, 1989–1996 (percentages of firms that started between 1989 and 1992)

| Age of Firm              | All<br>industries | Manufacturing | Retail<br>Trade | Services | Other |
|--------------------------|-------------------|---------------|-----------------|----------|-------|
| Still open after 2 years | 66.0              | 69.4          | 67.2            | 71.5     | 66.2  |
| 4 years                  | 49.6              | 52.5          | 49.0            | 55.7     | 49.0  |
| 6 years                  | 39.5              | NA            | NA              | NA       | NA    |

NA = Not available.

Notes: Excludes farms and companies starting with multi-establishments (a relatively rare occurrence). All industries includes firms that opened and closed so quickly that an industry classification was not established and this group had a survival rate of 15.2 percent after two years and 9.4 percent after four years.

Source: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from an Advocacy-produced U.S. Census Bureau Center for Economic Studies working paper, *Business Success*.

134 The Small Business Economy

Appendix 135

Table A.17 Historical U.S. Business Measures, 1980-2000

| Year | Employer<br>Firms | Establish-<br>ments (a) | Self-<br>Employment<br>(thousands) | Self-Employment<br>Rate (percent) | Nonfarm<br>Business Tax<br>Returns | New Employer<br>Firms | Employer<br>Terminations | Bankruptcies |
|------|-------------------|-------------------------|------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|--------------|
| 2000 | e 5,812,100       | Z                       | 206'6                              | 7.0                               | 25,390,100                         | e 612,400             | e 550,000                | 35,219       |
| 1999 | e 5,688,200       | ΥZ                      | 10,087                             | 7.2                               | 24,809,200                         | e 587,100             | e 530,500                | 37,639       |
| 1998 | 5,579,129         | 6,941,739               | 10,303                             | 7.5                               | 24,285,900                         | e 591,200             | e 537,900                | 44,197       |
| 1997 | 5,541,918         | 6,894,869               | 10,513                             | 7.7                               | 23,857,100                         | 590,644               | 530,003                  | 53,819       |
| 1996 | 5,478,047         | 6,738,476               | 10,490                             | 7.8                               | 23,115,300                         | 597,792               | 512,402                  | 53,200       |
| 1995 | 5,369,068         | 6,612,721               | 10,482                             | 7.9                               | 22,555,200                         | 594,369               | 497,246                  | 50,516       |
| 1994 | 5,276,964         | 6,509,065               | 10,648                             | 8.1                               | 22,191,000                         | 570,587               | 503,563                  | 50,845       |
| 1993 | 5,193,642         | 6,401,233               | 10,280                             | 0.8                               | 20,874,796                         | 564,504               | 492,651                  | 62,399       |
| 1992 | 5,095,356         | 6,319,300               | 096'6                              | 7.8                               | 20,476,775                         | 544,596               | 521,606                  | 69,848       |
| 1991 | 5,051,025         | 6,200,859               | 10,274                             | 8.1                               | 20,498,855                         | 541,141               | 546,518                  | 70,605       |
| 1990 | 5,073,795         | 6,175,559               | 10,097                             | 8.0                               | 20,219,400                         | 584,892               | 531,400                  | 63,912       |
| 1989 | 5,021,315         | 6,106,922               | 10,008                             | 8.1                               | 19,560,700                         | NA                    | NA                       | 62,449       |
| 1988 | 4,954,645         | 6,016,367               | 9,917                              | 8.2                               | 18,619,400                         | NA                    | NA                       | 62,845       |
| 1987 | Z                 | 5,937,061               | 9,624                              | 0.8                               | 18,351,400                         | Ϋ́                    | Ν                        | 81,463       |
| 1986 | Z                 | 5,806,973               | 9,327                              | 7.9                               | 17,524,600                         | NA                    | NA                       | 79,926       |
| 1985 | Ą Z               | 5,701,485               | 6)76                               | 8.0                               | 16,959,900                         | ΥN                    | AN                       | 70,644       |

| 1984 | Ϋ́     | 5,517,715 | 9,338 | 8.2 | 16,077,000 | Y V     | ₹<br>Z | 64,211 |
|------|--------|-----------|-------|-----|------------|---------|--------|--------|
| 1983 | ∢<br>Z | 5,306,787 | 9,143 | 8.2 | 15,245,000 | ΥZ      | ΑN     | 62,412 |
| 1982 | Ϋ́Z    | 4,633,960 | 8,898 | 8.1 | 14,546,000 | NA<br>V | N<br>A | 69,242 |
| 1981 | Ϋ́Z    | 4,586,510 | 8,735 | 8.0 | 13,858,000 | Ϋ́Z     | Ϋ́     | 48,086 |
| 1980 | ¥<br>Z | 4,543,167 | 8,643 | 8.1 | 13,021,600 | NA      | A N    | 43,252 |

estimate.

NA = Not available.

Units with paid employees in the fourth quarter through 1983. 1984 on includes units active in any quarter of the year. В

Sources: U.S. Small Business Administration, Office of Advocacy, from data provided by sources below:

Employer firms and establishments from the U.S. Census Bureau with estimates for 1999.

Self employment (primary occupation) from the Bureau of Labor Statistics; the self employment rate is based on the civilian labor force. Nonfarm business tax returns from the U.S. Department of Commerce, Internal Revenue Service.

New employer firms from the U.S. Census Bureau with estimates for 1998 and 1999. Employer terminations from the U.S. Census Bureau with estimates for 1998 and 1999. Bankruptcies from the Administrative Office of the U.S. Courts (business bankruptcy filings).

# Index

| Accommodations and food services employment in, 112 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) firms in, 112 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) Advisory Committee on the Federal Prevailing Rate procurement by, 59 (table) Advocacy, U.S. Small Business Administration Office of and analysis of procurement practices, 74, 76 African American-owned businesses growth in number of, 131 (table) by industry, 21 number of, 17 (table), 21 receipts of, 17 (table), 21, 131 (table) by state, 129 (table) | Agriculture, U.S. Department of procurement by, 59 (table), 62, 63 (table) SBIR awards by, 66 Alabama, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Alaska, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Alaska Native-owned businesses, see American Indian-owned businesses American Battle Monuments Commission procurement by, 59 (table) American Indian/Alaska Native-owned businesses growth in number of, 131 (table) by industry, 21 number of, 17 (table), 20, 21 receipts of, 17 (table), 21, 131 (table) |
|--|--|
| see also Minority-owned businesses   | by state, 129 (table)  |
| African Americans  | see also Minority-owned businesses   |
| and self-employment, 132 (table)   | American Indians   |
| in the work force by firm size, 134 (table)  | and self-employment, 132 (table)   |
| Age  | in the work force, by firm size, 134 (table)   |
| of firms, survival rates by, 135 (table)   | Architectural services   |
| of self-employed workers, 132 (table)  | procurement of, 62   |
| of the work force by firm size, 134 (table)  | Arizona, see State data, Metropolitan  |
| Agency for International Development   | statistical areas  |
| procurement by, 59 (table), 63 (table)   | Arkansas, see State data,  |
| Agriculture and agricultural services  | Metropolitan statistical areas   |
| employment in, 15 (table), 112 (table)   | Arms Control and Disarmament   |
| establishments in, 112 (table)   | Agency, U.S.   |
| firms in, 112 (table)  | procurement by, 61 (table)   |
| job creation in, 15 (table)<br>minority-owned businesses in, 17 (table)  | Arts   |
| payroll in, 112 (table)  | employment in, 112 (table)<br>establishments in, 112 (table)   |
| sole proprietorships by gender of owner  | firms in, 112 (table)  |
| in, 20 (table)   | payroll in, 112 (table)  |
| women-owned businesses in, 17 (table)  | Asian Americans  |
|  | and self-employment, 132 (table)   |
|  | in the work force, by firm size, 134 (table)   |

138 The Small Business Economy Index 139

Business formation, 11, 13 (table), 13 (chart), Connecticut, see State data, Metropolitan Data processing Asian/Pacific Islander-owned businesses growth in number of, 131 (table) 82 (table), 120 (table) statistical areas procurement of, 62 by industry, 21 changes in, 136 (table) Construction Deaths of firms, see Bankruptcies, Business employment in, 15 (table), 112 (table) closures, Survival rates of firms number of, 17 (table), 20, 21 by state, 126 (table) see also Survival rates of firms establishments in, 112 (table) Debt, see Banks, Borrowing, Credit, receipts of, 17 (table), 21, 131 (table) Financing, Loans by state, 129 (table) Businesses firms in, 112 (table) see also Minority-owned businesses borrowing by, 28, 29 (table), 30, 31 (table) job creation in, 15 (table) Defense, U.S. Department of changes in number of, 136 (table) minority-owned businesses in, 17 (table) procurement by, 58, 59 (table), 61 (table), payroll in, 112 (table) 63 (table) Bankruptcies, 12, 13 (table), 82 (table) by employment and receipts sizes, procurement of, 62, 64 (table), 65 (table) SBIR awards by, 66 changes in number of, 136 (table) 116 (table) by state, 126 (table) sole proprietorships by gender of owner Delaware, see State data, Metropolitan by major industry, 112 (table) Banks by metropolitan statistical area, 96 (table) in, 20 (table) statistical areas number of, 11, 12 (table), 82 (table) Demographics loans by, 10 (table), 36 (table), 37 (table), women-owned businesses in, 17 (table) 81 (table) number of minority-owned, 17 (table), Consumer price index, 8, 10 (table), of the self-employed, 132 (table) of the work force by firm size, 134 (table) merger effects on small business, 35, 39, by state, 129 (table) 81 (table) 40 (table), 41 (chart), 41 (table), 43 number of women-owned, 16, 17 (table), Consumer Product Safety Commission Depreciation, 31 (table) number of, 35, 38 (table), 38 (chart) by state, 129 (table) procurement by, 59 (table) Disabilities small business use of, 33, 34 by size of firm, 83 (table) and the self-employed, 132 (table) Contract bundling, 53, 74, 76 women's use of, 33 by state, 86 (table), 124 (table) Corporate profits, 9 (table), 80 (table) District of Columbia SBIR awards in, 66, 68 (table) Birthplaces Corporation for National and Community of the self-employed, 132 (table) California Service see also State data, Metropolitan Births of firms, see Business formation SBIR awards in, 66, 68 (table) procurement by, 59 (table) statistical areas Black Americans, see African Americans see also State data, Metropolitan Corporations Dow Jones Industrial Average, 8 Borrowing, 25, 26 statistical areas borrowing by, 29 (table), 30 Capital expenditures, 31 (table) investment by, 10 (table), 81 (table) by businesses, 28 Economic growth, 8, 25 costs of, 34 Checking accounts minority-owned, 21 Economic slowdown, 26 Education, U.S. Department of by governments, 26 women's use of, 33 tax returns of, 117 (table) by households, 28 Clinger-Cohen Act, 53 procurement by, 59 (table), 63 (table) taxes on, 82 (table) and interest rates, 27 (table) Colorado SBIR awards by, 66 venture capital investment by, 48 (table) level of, 51 SBIR awards in, 66, 68 (table) women-owned, 18 Educational levels by nonfinancial businesses, 29 (table) see also State data, Metropolitan Credit, 26, 31 (table) of the self-employed, 132 (table) in public issue markets, 43, 45 (table) statistical areas see also Banks, Borrowing, Financing, of the work force by firm size, 134 (table) from small business investment Commerce, U.S. Department of Educational services Loans procurement by, 59 (table), 62, 63 (table) Credit cards companies, 47, 49 (table), 50 (table) employment in, 112 (table) by small businesses, 34 SBIR awards by, 66 effects on small firms of procurement establishments in, 112 (table) venture capital, 46, 47 (table), 48 (table) Commercial and industrial loans, 10 (table), firms in, 112 (table) Budget, federal, 8, 9 (table), 80 (table) 81 (table) federal government purchases by, 53, payroll in, 112 (table) 74, 76 8(a) program, 75 surplus, 26 amount of, 36 (table) Business closures, 12, 13 (table), 13 (chart), number of, 36 (table) small business use of, 33, 35 see also Procurement 82 (table), 120 (table) small business use of, 33 women's use of, 33 Electrical work changes in number of, 136 (table) Communications, see Transportation, Credit lines employment and job creation in, 15 (table) small business use of, 33 by state, 126 (table) communications, and utilities Employee benefits cost index, 9 (table), see also Bankruptcies, Survival rates Compensation expenditures, 8, 9 (table), 81 (table) of firms 80 (table) Computer and data processing services employment and job creation in, 15 (table)

The Small Business Economy Index 141

Employer firms, 11, 12 (table), 13 (table), Establishments 13 (chart), 82 (table) changes in number of, 136 (table) by employment and receipts sizes, changes in number of, 136 (table) 116 (table) by employment and receipts sizes, by major industry, 112 (table) 116 (table) by size of firm, 83 (table) by major industry, 112 (table) by state, 86 (table) by metropolitan statistical area, 96 (table) minority-owned, 131 (table), by state, Executive Office of the President 129 (table) procurement by, 60 (table) by size of firm, 83 (table), 120 (table) by state, 86 (table), 124 (table) Farm proprietors' income, 9 (table), 80 (table) women-owned, 131 (table), by state, Farms 129 (table) borrowing by, 29 (table) Federal Acquisition Reform Act of 1996, Employment, 11, 12, 82 (table) 53, 74 by employment and receipts sizes, 116 (table) Federal Acquisition Streamlining Act by major industry, 15 (table), 112 (table) of 1994, 53, 58, 74 by metropolitan statistical area, 96 (table) effects on small business, 58 by size of firm, 83 (table) Federal Communications Commission small business share of, 14, 82 (table) procurement by, 60 (table) by state, 86 (table) Federal Election Commission Endowments procurement by, 60 (table) investment by, 48 (table) Federal Emergency Management Agency procurement by, 60 (table), 63 (table) Energy, U.S. Department of procurement by, 59 (table), 61 (table), 62, Federal government 63 (table) borrowing by, 26, 29 (table) SBIR awards by, 66 budget of, 8, 9 (table), 80 (table) Engineering and architectural services surplus of, 26 employment and job creation in, 15 (table) Federal Maritime Commission procurement of, 62 procurement by, 60 (table) Entertainment Federal Trade Commission employment in, 112 (table) procurement by, 60 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) Finance companies firms in, 112 (table) lending by, 43, 44 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) Finance, insurance, and real estate Environmental Protection Agency employment in, 15 (table), 112 (table) procurement by, 59 (table), 63 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) SBIR awards by, 66 firms in, 112 (table) Equal Employment Opportunity job creation in, 15 (table) Commission minority-owned businesses in, 17 (table) procurement by, 59 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) Equity capital, 11, 43, 45 (table), 46, sole proprietorships by gender of owner 47 (table), 48 (table) in, 20 (table) women-owned businesses in, 17 (table) net new issues of, 31 (table) Financial assistance and the work force by firm size, 134 (table)

Financial institutions venture capital investment by, 48 (table) Financing, 25 small business uses of, 32 (table), 33 sources of, 30, 31 (tab)e), 32 (table) see also Banks, Borrowing, Credit, Loans Firms, 11, 12 (table), 13 (table), 13 (chart), 82 (table) changes in number of, 136 (table) by employment and receipts sizes, 116 (table) by major industry, 112 (table) by metropolitan statistical area, 96 (table) minority-owned, 17 (table), 131 (table), by state, 17 (table), 129 (table) by size of firm, 83 (table) by state, 86 (table), 124 (table) women-owned, 16, 17 (table), 131 (table), by state, 129 (table) Florida SBIR awards in, 66, 68 (table) see also State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Food services employment in, 112 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) firms in, 112 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) Foundations investment by, 48 (table) Gender of self-employed workers, 132 (table) of the work force by firm size, 134 (table) see also Women-owned businesses General Services Administration procurement by, 58, 59 (table), 62,

63 (table)
Georgia, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas
Government Contracting, U.S. Small
Business Administration Office of contract bundling study by, 76
Gross domestic product, 8, 9 (table),
80 (table)

Hawaii, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Health and Human Services, U.S. Department of procurement by, 59 (table), 63 (table) SBIR awards by, 66 Health care employment in, 112 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) firms in, 112 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) Hispanic Americans and self-employment, 132 (table) in the work force by firm size, 134 (table) Hispanic-owned businesses growth in number of, 131 (table) by industry, 21 number of, 17 (table), 21 receipts of, 17 (table), 21, 131 (table) by state, 129 (table) see also Minority-owned businesses Holocaust Memorial Museum procurement by, 61 (table) Households borrowing by, 28 Housing and Urban Development, U.S. Department of procurement by, 59 (table), 62, 63 (table)

Idaho, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas
Illinois, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas
Income, 9 (table), 11, 80 (table), 82 (table) as financing source, 32 (table) by gender and industry, 20 of women-owned proprietorships, 18, 19 (table) see also Payroll, Profit, Receipts, Sales
Income tax returns, 11, 12 (table), 82 (table) changes in number of, 136 (table) of corporations, 117 (table) by receipts size, 117 (table)
Indiana, see State data, Metropolitan

statistical areas

Hubzones, 53, 74

The Small Business Economy Index 143

Legal forms of ownership Massachusetts, see State data, Metropolitan National Foundation on the Arts Industry data, 112 (table) employment, 15 (table) by gender of owner, 18, 19 (table) statistical areas and Humanities by gender and industry, 20 (table) Metropolitan statistical areas procurement by, 60 (table) firm survival, 135 (table) employment by size of firm in, 96 (table) by minority group, 21 National Labor Relations Board job creation, 15 (table) see also Corporations, Partnerships, firms by size in, 96 (table) procurement by, 60 (table) minority-owned business, 17 (table), 21 Proprietorships Michigan, see State data, Metropolitan National Mediation Board sales, 9 (table) Lending, see Banks, Borrowing, Credit, sole proprietorships by gender of owner, statistical areas procurement by, 60 (table) 20 (table) Financing, Loans National Science Foundation Mining Lines of credit, small business use of, 35 women-owned businesses, 17 (table) employment in, 15 (table), 112 (table) procurement by, 60 (table), 63 (table) Inflation rate, 8, 10 (table), 81 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) SBIR awards by, 66 Loans Information industries, 8 Nebraska, see State data, Metropolitan by bank size, 40 (table), 41 (chart), firms in, 112 (table) employment in, 112 (table) 41 (table) job creation in, 15 (table) statistical areas establishments in, 112 (table) by finance companies, 43, 44 (table) minority-owned businesses in, 17 (table) Nevada, see State data, Metropolitan firms in, 112 (table) statistical areas number of, 36 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) New businesses, see Business formation, size of, 35, 35 (table), 36 (table), 37 (table) sole proprietorships by gender of owner Initial public offerings, 11, 43, 45 (table) Survival rates of firms value of, 40 (table), 41 (chart), 41 (table) in, 20 (table) Insurance, see Finance, insurance, and real Louisiana, see State data, Metropolitan women-owned businesses in, 17 (table) New Hampshire, see State data, estate industry statistical areas Metropolitan statistical areas Minnesota, see State data, Metropolitan Interest rates, 8, 10 (table), 25, 26, 27 (table), statistical areas New Jersey Minority-owned businesses, 20 SBIR awards in, 66, 69 (table) 81 (table) Maine, see State data, Metropolitan increase in spread of, 34 statistical areas by industry, 17 (table), 21 see also State data, Metropolitan Interior, U.S. Department of the Management and public relations number of, 17 (table), 20, 21 statistical areas procurement by, 59 (table), 62, 63 (table) employment and job creation in, 15 (table) procurement from, 66, 70, 71 (table), New jobs, see Job creation SBIR awards by, 66 Management of companies New Mexico, see State data, Metropolitan 71 (chart), 72 (table), 74 employment in, 112 (table) statistical areas Inventories, 32 (table) receipts of, 17 (table), 21 Investment, net, 31 (table), 32 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) by state, 129 (table) New York Iowa, see State data, Metropolitan firms in, 112 (table) Mississippi, see State data, Metropolitan SBIR awards in, 66, 69 (table) statistical areas payroll in, 112 (table) statistical areas see also State data, Metropolitan Management support services Missouri, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Job creation and loss, 14, 15 (table), procurement of, 62 statistical areas Nonfarm proprietors' income, 9 (table), 82 (table), 120 (table) Manufacturing Monetary policy, 8 80 (table) Montana, see State data, Metropolitan North Carolina, see State data, Metropolitan by industry, 14, 15 (table) employment in, 15 (table), 112 (table) by size of firm, 120 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) statistical areas statistical areas Justice, U.S. Department of firm survival rates in, 135 (table) Mortgage loans North Dakota, see State data, Metropolitan procurement by, 59 (table), 63 (table) firms in, 112 (table) as financing source, 32 (table), 33, statistical areas job creation in, 15 (table) 36 (table) Nuclear Regulatory Commission Kansas, see State data, Metropolitan minority-owned businesses in, 17 (table) procurement by, 60 (table), 62, 63 (table) statistical areas payroll in, 112 (table) NASDAQ, 8, 43 SBIR awards by, 66 Kentucky, see State data, Metropolitan sales in, 9 (table), 80 (table) National Aeronautics and Space statistical areas sole proprietorships by gender of owner Administration Ohio in, 20 (table) SBIR awards in, 66, 69 (table) procurement by, 58, 59 (table), 61 (table), women-owned businesses in, 17 (table), 18 Labor, scarcity of, 8 63 (table) see also State data, Metropolitan Labor, U.S. Department of SBIR awards by, 66 Maryland statistical areas procurement by, 59 (table), 63 (table) SBIR awards in, 66, 68 (table) National Archives and Records Oil and gas field services job creation in, 14, 15 (table) see also State data, Metropolitan Administration statistical areas procurement by, 60 (table)

Index 145

Oklahoma, see State data, Metropolitan by product/service category, 62, 64 (table), statistical areas 65 (table) Oregon, see State data, Metropolitan through SBIR program, 64, 67 (table) by size of contract action, 55, 56 (table), statistical areas 57 (chart) Output, 9 (table), 80 (table) from small businesses, 54, 72 (table) growth in, 25 by state, 68 (table) subcontracts, 55 Pacific Islander-owned businesses, see from veterans, 22 Asian-owned businesses, Minority-owned businesses from women-owned businesses, 66, 70, Partnerships 71 (table), 71 (chart), 72 (table), 74 tax returns of, 117 (table) Producer price index, 10 (table), 81 (table) women-owned, 18 Productivity, 9 (table), 80 (table) Payrol1 Professional, scientific, and services industry by employment and receipts sizes of firms, employment in, 112 (table) 116 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) by major industry, 112 (table) firms in, 112 (table) by size of firm, 83 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) by state, 86 (table) Profit, 31 (table) see also Income, Profit, Receipts, Sales see also Income, Payroll, Receipts, Sales Peace Corps Proprietors' income, 11, 82 (table) procurement by, 60 (table) Proprietorships, 11 Pennsylvania by gender of owner, 18, 19 (table) SBIR awards in, 66, 69 (table) income of, 9 (table), 80 (table) see also State data, Metropolitan income by gender of owner, 18, 19 (table) statistical areas receipts by gender of owner, 18, 19 (table), Pension funds by industry, 20 (table) investment by, 46, 48 (table) tax returns of, 117 (table) Personnel Management, Office of Public assistance procurement by, 60 (table), 62, 63 (table) and the work force by firm size, 134 (table) Personnel supply services Public issues of capital, 43, 45 (table) job creation in, 14, 15 (table) Puerto Rico SBIR awards in, 66, 69 (table) Prices, 8, 10 (table), 81 (table) Prime contract total, 54 Prime rate, 8, 10 (table), 81 (table) Race Procurement, 53 of self-employed workers, 132 (table) by agency, 58, 59 (table), 61 (table), 62, of the work force by firm size, 134 (table) 63 (table) Railroad Retirement Board changes in markets, 74 procurement by, 60 (table) contract bundling practices in, 53, 74, 76 Real estate industry credit card use in, 53, 58, 74, 76 employment in, 112 (table) through 8(a) program, 75 establishments in, 112 (table) in Hubzones, 74 firms in, 112 (table) from minority-owned businesses, 66, 70, payroll in, 112 (table) 71 (table), 71 (chart), 72 (table), 74 see also Finance, insurance, and real estate prime contracts, 54, 56 (table) industry

Receipts by employment and receipts sizes, 116 (table) by gender and industry, 20 (table) by gender of owner, 18, 19 (table) growth in, 131 (table) of minority-owned businesses, 17 (table), 131 (table) of women-owned businesses, 16, 17 (table), 131 (table) see also Income, Payroll, Profit, Sales Recreation employment in, 112 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) firms in, 112 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) Research and development procurement of, 62, 64 (table), 65 (table) Retail trade employment in, 15 (table), 112 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) firm survival rates in, 135 (table) firms in, 112 (table) job creation in, 15 (table) minority-owned businesses in, 17 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) sales in, 9 (table), 80 (table) sole proprietorships by gender of owner in, 20 (table) women-owned businesses in, 17 (table), 18 Rhode Island, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Sales, 9 (table), 80 (table) see also Income, Payroll, Profit, Receipts Savings accounts women's use of, 33 Savings and loans women's use of, 33 Securities and Exchange Commission procurement by, 60 (table) Security and commodity services

changes in rate of, 136 (table)

by state, 124 (table)

employment and job creation in, 15 (table) Self employment, 12 (table), 82 (table)

characteristics of, 132 (table) Services employment in, 15 (table), 112 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) firm survival rates in, 135 (table) firms in, 112 (table) job creation in, 15 (table) minority-owned businesses in, 17 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) procurement of, 62, 64 (table), 65 (table) sole proprietorships by gender of owner in, 20 (table) women-owned businesses in, 17 (table), 18 Small Business Administration, U.S. Advocacy, Office of, 74, 76 Government Contracting, Office of, 76 procurement by, 60 (table) Veterans Business Development, Office of, 22 Small Business Innovation Research, 64, 67 (table) by state, 68 (table) Small business investment companies, 47, 49 (table), 50 (table) Small businesses, see Business formation, Businesses, Employer firms, Employment, Establishments, Firms, Proprietorships

changes in number of, 136 (table)

Self-employed

Small disadvantaged businesses procurement from, 66, 70, 71 (table), 71 (chart), 72 (table), 74, 75 Smithsonian Institution procurement by, 60 (table), 62, 63 (table) Social assistance employment in, 112 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) firms in, 112 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) Social Security Administration procurement by, 60 (table), 62, 63 (table) Sole proprietorships, see Proprietorships South Carolina, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas

The Small Business Economy Index 147 South Dakota, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Specialized small business investment companies, 47, 49 (table) Spending, 25 State data bankruptcies, 126 (table) business terminations, 126 (table) employer firms, 124 (table) minority-owned businesses, 129 (table) new employer firms, 126 (table) SBIR awards, 68 (table) self employment, 124 (table) by size of firm, 86 (table) women-owned businesses, 129 (table) see also Metropolitan statistical areas State government borrowing by, 26, 29 (table) State, U.S. Department of procurement by, 59 (table), 62, 63 (table) Stock market, 8, 43, 45 (table) Subcontracts from small businesses, 55 see also Procurement Supplies and equipment procurement of, 62, 64 (table), 65 (table) Survival rates of firms, 135 (table) see also Business closures. Business formation Tax returns, 11, 12 (table), 82 (table) changes in number of, 136 (table)

changes in number of, 136 (table)
of corporations, 117 (table)
by receipts size, 117 (table)
Taxes, 82 (table)
Technology stocks, 8
Telecommunications
borrowing in, 30
procurement of, 62
Tennessee, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas
Tennessee Valley Authority
procurement by, 60 (table), 63 (table)

Texas SBIR awards in, 66, 69 (table) see also State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Thrift institutions women's use of, 33 Transportation, communications, and utilities employment in, 15 (table), 112 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) firms in, 112 (table) job creation in, 15 (table) minority-owned businesses in, 17 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) sole proprietorships by gender of owner in, 20 (table) women-owned businesses in, 17 (table) Transportation, U.S. Department of procurement by, 58, 59 (table), 62, 63 (table) SBIR awards by, 66 Treasury bills, 26 Treasury, U.S. Department of the procurement by, 59 (table), 63 (table) Unemployment rate, 8, 9 (table), 80 (table)

Unemployment rate, 8, 9 (table), 80 (table)
U.S. Information Agency
procurement by, 61 (table)
U.S. Soldiers' and Airmen's Home
procurement by, 61 (table)
U.S. Trade and Development Agency
procurement by, 61 (table)
Utah, see State data, Metropolitan
statistical areas
Utilities
employment in, 112 (table)
establishments in, 112 (table)
firms in, 112 (table)
payroll in, 112 (table)
see also Transportation, communications,
and utilities

Variety stores employment and job creation in, 15 (table) Venture capital, 46, 47 (table), 48 (table) Vermont, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Veteran-owned businesses, 21 self-employed, 22, 132 (table) and procurement requirements, 22 Veterans Affairs, U.S. Department of and data requirements, 22 procurement by, 59 (table), 63 (table) Veterans Business Development, U.S. Small Business Administration Office of, 22 Veterans Entrepreneurship and Small Business Development Act of 1999, 22 data requirements in, 23 federal procurement requirements in, 22 Virginia SBIR awards in, 66, 69 (table) see also State data, Metropolitan statistical areas

Wage and salary index, 9 (table), 81 (table) Warehousing and storage employment and job creation in, 15 (table) Washington state SBIR awards in, 66, 69 (table) see also State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Waste management and remediation services employment in, 112 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) firms in, 112 (table) payroll in, 112 (table) West Virginia, see State data, Metropolitan statistical areas Wholesale trade employment in, 15 (table), 112 (table) establishments in, 112 (table) firms in, 112 (table) job creation in, 15 (table)

minority-owned businesses in, 17 (table)
payroll in, 112 (table)
sales in, 9 (table), 80 (table)
sole proprietorships by gender of owner
in, 20 (table)
women-owned businesses in, 17 (table), 18
Wisconsin, see State data, Metropolitan
statistical areas
Women business owners
use of financing by, 33

B The Small Business Economy Index 149